

CONTACT

THE PHOENIX PROJECT

"YE SHALL KNOW THE TRUTH AND THE TRUTH SHALL MAKE YOU MAD!"

VOLUME 9, NUMBER 3

NEWS REVIEW

\$ 3.00

MAY 16, 1995

Serious Trouble Afoot!

As Elite Begin To Unleash Horrible Man-Made Diseases

5/11/95 #1 HATONN

SILVER AND GOLD

"Diamonds are a girl's best friend"? Well then, gold is man's best friend. It is also his worst enemy—so choose your product wisely.

I'm not interested in your "pretties", but in diamond chips, which are the best you can have around for data storage and memory keeping. The problem is that Elite cartels own them all, and you are only given what THEY want you to have. Unfortunately for you-the-people, THEY have them for use in their mighty mischief machines and you don't have them for your best advantage. We won't linger on that for now—you will be able to use more simple forms of carbon for our body needs, for the moment, and for a lot less cost.

SERIOUS TROUBLE AFOOT

Gold, however, is going to prove to be a must if you wish to survive the CRYSTALLINE viral assaults. In some of the man-altered viruses the zinc molecule which attaches the cap (head) to the viral body has been tampered and upgraded to, in some instances, titanium. Why? So the antibiotics of choice can't knock it out easily. When you remove the attaching programmed "head" or "cap" of the virus, the entire robot then

disseminates. If there are "drias" or "drianas" present, the particles will be absorbed as fuel for the cells and then absorbed or washed away.

So, you have to have something able to carry enough "harmless to the other body cells" frequency to break or bind with—the attaching molecule. This is all tampering with DNA, RNA and genetic structures of cells or CRYSTALLINE life forms. EBOLA is one of them and it has been UPGRADED with a new "neck".

(Please see Horrible Man-Made Diseases Unleashed, p.2)

INSIDE THIS ISSUE

The Horse Is *Already* Out Of The Barn! p.8

The News Desk, p.10

66 Questions & Answers On The Holocaust, p.13

Information Is *The* Light Thru The Maze, p.15

Recent Messages From Ronn Jackson, p.17

More From:

The Dark Side Of The Force

A Historical Overview

Of The Occult Conspiracy, Parts 7-13, p.19-34

A Lecture On Ag & Au: Frequencies For Health, p.35

Michael Maholy Update, p.37

Dark Secrets In Anytown, U.S.A!

Multi-Generational Ritual Abuse & Murder, Part II, p.38-54

Gary Wean Connects Waco & Oklahoma City
With A Challenge For Truth! p.55

CONTACT

P.O. Box 27800

Las Vegas, NV 89126

FIRST CLASS MAIL

FIRST-CLASS MAIL

U.S. POSTAGE

PAID

Mojave, Ca. 93501

Permit No. 110

Horrible Man-Made Diseases Unleashed

(Continued from Front Page)

One reason the "silver" colloid has been allowed to continue on the market is because the enemy knows he has some attackers on which silver won't be quite so effective. The immune system using silver backup will defend the body pretty well, but with a massive assault by the virus, it can't handle the load because of the rapidity of reproduction built into the programming of some of these viruses. By the way, the one now upon you is MAN-MADE and was INCUBATED IN "GREEN MONKEYS". SO DON'T THINK YOU ARE DEALING WITH GREEN MONKEYS SIMPLY HANGING AROUND THE JUNGLE—EXCEPT OF COURSE, FOR THE INFECTED ONES INTENTIONALLY INTRODUCED INTO THE DESIRED OUTBREAK AREAS, SO YOU CAN BE TOLD IT'S IN THE MONKEY GENES. You will then go forth and kill off your animal friends in addition to killing off great masses of people.

THE MAN-MADE DEADLIES

These diseases such as Lassa Fever and Ebola, and Marburg Fever, were created to assure winning in WAR. You have been told over and over again to expect biological warfare and, by the way, Russia STILL has the highest and most effective weapons of same.

[Editor's note: Mr. Clinton is in Moscow, summoned, we expect, by Mr. Yeltsin. Mr. Clinton was apparently declining to provide some assistance requested by Mr. Yeltsin, who was quoted as remarking something like: "Not to worry, we always have our 'spheres of influence' to fall back upon." Cosmospheres, perhaps?]

WHY THE ATTENTION-GETTER MOVIES AND NEWS REPORTS? REMOVAL OF YOUR BILL OF RIGHTS

To PROTECT you-the-public, not just from terrorists with bombs but especially terrorists with disease organisms—the Government NOW HAS ALL IT NEEDS to have a REAL INTRA-National Emergency on a domestic basis. You must understand that during INTERNATIONAL EMERGENCY OR WAR the WHOLE of your Constitution is not automatically "set aside"—the Bill of Rights is supposed to continue to cover you as citizens. BUT, in a Domestic National Emergency of such widespread potential as disease, terrorist activities, or other widespread problems—EVERYTHING STOPS! The Bill of Rights is suspended for the duration of the "National Emergency".

I can tell you NOW that the disease in Zaire is intentional because the testing needed to be done with a somewhat less virulent strain of virus to see what would happen to the immune-system-compromised populations. That basically includes everyone on the globe because of such atrocious nutrition deprivations; however, the intended show-and-tell will be decided among the HIV carriers. This is a method of finally wiping out great numbers of people. Why Africa? Because that is the place where the most of the population are less worldly, less modern. You have tribal or

primitive modes of living in those African communities where disease is going to run rampant. THERE ALWAYS HAS TO BE A "TEST" GROUND AND A "COUNTER-CONTROL" GROUP. AIDS WAS INTRODUCED INTO AFRICA UNDER THE GUISE OF SMALLPOX IMMUNIZATIONS and there you have it: Africa, for introduction, is the place of Choice. It is also being introduced at the SAME time as the Russian/USA summit meeting—TO MAKE A POINT! THE POINT HAS BEEN RECEIVED AND THE U.S.A. EFFECTIVELY NEUTRALIZED!

I will speak of "protection" or countering possibilities in a minute but now I am going to scare the pants off you and I hope you listen up. I, further, ask you, whether you believe me or not—to go forth and get A HIGHER FORM OF KILLING or get the journal which covers the subject of biological warfare. (*A Higher Form of Killing: The Secret Story of Chemical and Biological Warfare*, Robert Harris and Jeremy Paxman, 1982. Hill and Wang, New York [A division of Farrar, Straus and Giroux]).

I want to present a short excerpt from that book from page 218-219. I want you to keep in mind that there is actually NO DIFFERENCE IN the Soviet Union Bolsheviks and that which RUNS THE U.S.A. I also wish you to realize that this book was presented over a decade ago—so guess how far the bastards have moved since then—and, it was bad enough THEN.

[QUOTING:]

As the deadline for the destruction of biological weapons approached, attention turned to the Soviet Union. Would a similar display take place there? The Russians merely issued a statement announcing that the Soviet Union "does not possess" any bacteriological weapons. Ignoring the question of whether they had ever developed any biological device in the thirty years before the treaty was signed in April 1972 did not help to build confidence between the Superpowers.

In addition, the agreement to ban biological weapons contained one serious flaw. There was no provision for one side to inspect the other's facilities to determine whether or not the treaty was being adhered to. The growing distrust led to a campaign in the Western press the likes of which had not been seen since the scare stories of Russian "disease factories" in the early fifties. Within months of the Biological Weapons Convention coming into effect, suggestions were appearing that the Russians were already breaking its terms.

[H: Remember what we told you at least five years ago: THERE ARE MORE RUSSIANS IN YOUR CIA THAN AMERICANS—AND—IN THE WORLD HEALTH ORGANIZATION AND WITHIN YOUR CENTERS FOR DISEASE "CONTROL" THERE ARE AS MANY RUSSIAN SCIENTISTS AS THERE ARE AMERICAN—MAYBE MORE. Now, do you still wonder WHY there is also a massive movement of Russian equipment and war apparatus,

Available NOW!
From New Gaia Products

OXY SOL

Silver & Gold & other trace minerals
suspended in a weak Hydrogen Peroxide fluid.
See Next-To-Last page for ordering,
\$8 for 2-oz. bottle.

along with soldiers, now infiltrated into your country? **YOU ARE UNDER SIEGE, WORLD, AND IT HAS ALMOST NOTHING TO DO WITH "RUSSIA". RUSSIA JUST HAPPENS TO BE CONTROLLED BY THE SAME "GODHEAD" AS IS NOW CONTROLLING THE U.S.A. IT IS ANTI-CHRIST AND IT INTENDS TO HAVE IT ALL, INCLUDING A MASSIVE DEPOPULATION OF THE GLOBE. I THINK PERHAPS WE ARE GETTING TO THE TIME WHERE OUR JOURNALS WON'T BE SO ASSAULTED AND DENIED. WHAT DO "I" INTEND TO DO ABOUT THIS? NOTHING!! THIS IS YOUR MESS—YOU CLEAN IT UP!** Neither am I going to GIVE you some magic potion to sooth your aching head OR "protect" you. We will offer that which we CAN in your regulated society of idiots, to shelter those of our people—who obviously are readers, etc., of our presentations.

Fortunately or unfortunately, as the case may well be—we can't supply a world and the assaulters such as the courts, etc., and the scum-suckers keep our few so busy and stripped of funds as to limit even further the capabilities of production of anything in mass supply. Isn't it AMAZING how the world shuts down itself? Thank George Green for stealing the funding; thank the LIARS who promised to help and then only TOOK; THANK THE JUDICIAL PROCESSES THAT HAVE KEPT MY PEOPLE STRIPPED OF EVERYTHING, and then, as you watch your loved ones dying one of these days—perhaps you will THINK about the nasty letters you wrote to us, the offensive messages when all we wanted was to offer love and protection. THINK about the number of times you discounted us through NAME-CALLING and "cult" tossing. WE ARE NOTHING, CAN BE NOTHING AND SHALL NOT NOW PICK UP ALL THE PIECES YOU FLUNG AT US.

Oh indeed, we are even WORSE than it seems for we have given NO ONE ON YOUR PLACE THE "HOW-TO" OF ANYTHING OFFERED HERE. WE HAVE THE DRIAS AND NOBODY ELSE HAS THEM—NOBODY! Dharma hasn't the remotest idea of what is what or how it works because WE PROVIDED THE DRIAS (DRIANAS AND DRIOS) (LIVING LIFE CELLS IN PERFECT STRUCTURE FOR PROGRAMMING ANY WAY WE WANT)—AND THEY END UP SIMPLY APPEARING TO BE WATER IN ITS PUREST FORM—AFTER CONVERTING ALL THE MYRIADS OF ADDITIONS.

Does this mean that all who partake will be passed over for pain, agony and bugs? No—but it sure as heck will beat smearing blood on your door-sill. We can't even get enough funding to increase capability of dria production. We here have done everything we can without more help, financially or physically. The prophecies down through the eons have warned you of these days and they are upon you. Mine is not to either "tell you so" or preach on anything, spiritual or otherwise. How did the prophets KNOW? Because it was ALWAYS written in the Adversary's GAME PLAN—ALWAYS RIGHT THERE IN FRONT OF YOU WHILE YOU SLEPT AND DID ALL MANNER OF ATROCIOUS THINGS AGAINST GOD. So be it—now that PIPER is expecting to reap his rewards and no, I won't interfere. It is not appropriate for I am not SENT to SAVE anything except God's people, and that ONLY IF THEY WISH TO BE MADE SAFE WITHIN THE REGULATIONS, THIS TIME, OF GOD!

"There is evidence," said an article in a Boston newspaper, "that within recent months the Soviet Union has been constructing or expanding facilities which appear to be biological arms-production plants, having very high incinerator stacks and large cold storage bunkers that could be used for stockpiling the weap-

ons." Three months later came another claim, this time from the syndicated columnist Jack Anderson. Anderson told his readers that the chief Soviet medical attaché in Washington had been caught trying to "weasel suspicious information" from American scientists over dinner at a genetic engineering conference in California. "His efforts to elicit information that could help the Soviets advance their germ warfare research were obvious," said Anderson.

The claims continued. In January 1978, a correspondent with Reuters news agency reported from NATO headquarters that "scientific experts" had informed him that the Russians were developing three horrific new diseases for warfare: *LASSA FEVER, WHICH, ACCORDING TO THE SOURCES, KILLS 35 OF EVERY 100 PEOPLE IT STRIKES, EBOLI FEVER, WHICH KILLS 70 OUT OF EVERY 100, AND THE DEADLY MARBURG FEVER (GREEN MONKEY DISEASE).*

Not surprisingly, the effect of these allegations was to throw serious doubt on the value of attempting to negotiate a second treaty with the Soviet Union to ban gas warfare. Indeed, in the summer of 1978 a story appeared suggesting that Nixon's original decision to stop developing new chemical and biological weapons had been the result of work by Soviet spies. "According to US intelligence officials," said the *New York Times*, "the Soviet Union attempted to influence then-President Richard Nixon in 1969 to halt chemical and biological weapons development by transmitting information through double agents working for the Federal Bureau of Investigation." The paper maintained that the director of the FBI, J. Edgar Hoover, had conveyed the information to Nixon personally. While none of Nixon's White House staff was able to recall having been given any information about chemical or biological weapons by FBI agents, the *New York Times* report was sufficient nonetheless to add to the growing disquiet over what the Russians might be up to....

[END OF QUOTING]

I'm not going to offer the repeat of the information—how much is run in the paper is up to the staff of the paper. I am, further, not going to put my people through the assaults and complaints which continue to beat them down every day. We have to work with about three people to do the damnable work of twenty and THEY mostly volunteer their time and efforts just to keep pushing information and products to you. If the paper is a day late in arriving—it is light-up-the-phone time and yet, papers are stopped every day. We have some checks for the paper running around or stopped since April 9th, from reaching us—which means there isn't funding for the next (THIS) edition of *CONTACT*. Don't ask me, dear ones, what "I" am going to do. I ask you: WHAT ARE YOU GOING TO DO ABOUT IT? *CONTACT IS THE MOST READ PAPER ON THE GLOBE—AND YET WE NEVER HAVE INCREASE IN SUBSCRIPTIONS—SO BE IT!* When there is no more funding—it dies. There are a mere handful of people who have kept it in press. What WILL YOU DO when it is no more?

We have seen to it that it stays in press until you could be made aware of possible HELP for your plight—beyond that we have no further responsibility! If Ronn Jackson be honest and forthright, we will get help. If not, so be it.

You say, WE OWE YOU...? What exactly DOES GOD OWE YOU? You denounce and deny and badger and discount and I tell you here and now: God not only does NOT "owe" you—we don't even want our enemies aboard! Our mission was and is to present truth to you and hopefully WAKE YOU UP. It is not to drag you kicking and screaming from your caves into GLORY. YOU MAKE GLORY FIRST and then we shall consider the next step. For you who denounce our paper: why are you reading it? Our paper and work are meant for those WHO WANT IT—not to line your bird brains along

Available NOW!

From New Gaia Products

GAIACOL

Colloidal Silver & Trace AU,
suspended in a distilled water fluid.
See Next-To-Last page for ordering,
\$10 for 2-oz. bottle.

with your cages.

Somebody just yesterday accused us AGAIN of being "anti-Semitic" and couldn't we stop causing dissension? What are you talking about? The party in point IS NOT A READER, OBVIOUSLY. We cause no dissension and are NOT anti-Semitic (we are "Semitic"). You have mis-, dis-information until it oozes out of the cells which are called "brain". You have AUTHORITIES who will denounce us to get your money into their pockets. So be it. All we can do is "offer". If you don't like our information—don't read it! We have no "group", no membership, no school, no NOTHIN'!

For you who denounced us in favor of a "Rapture"—get ready—because you are going to get something which I doubt could be called rapture. For you who think we are here for your snatching up regardless of what you do—sorry. We are not the "pick-up" battalion—WE ARE GOD'S HOSTS come to claim HIS PROPERTY and since He needs no "things"—GUESS WHAT?!? I remember back some six years to an interview I had with a very insipid radio talk host in Florida. After his insults and ridicule we got off in a nice manner but his public complained. We agreed to a second go at it—and it was worse: in addition to promising to be serious, he was now WORSE. Fine, for one of the things he said was, "If you present me with something that cures cancer right now, or zap me so I have evidence, I 'may' believe you..." Believe me? Him?? Who cares? I do have a cure for cancer—but interestingly enough, I doubt he would use it; so go the way of all know-it-alls, good sir. As a matter of fact, you had better hurry to bring Jim Guy Tucker to JUSTICE—because he also declined an offer of good health. Ah, Snell laughs now and he who has the last laugh has usually won the round.

Clinton thinks he got rid of Snell? PERISH THE THOUGHT! Mr. Snell is where he can really do in the nit-wits and is diligently doing so.

You don't have to accept me or mine. But you WILL accept in a physical manner that which is coming upon you from God's enemy. There are no atheists in a "foxhole", friends, but if you don't know what GOD IS, how can you expect to find HIM?? Much the less, how do you expect US to find YOU? If the last we have heard from you is a bashing and denouncement—YOU ARE IN TROUBLE—and I don't care what AGE you are. We deal in SOULS, and if that happens to be attached to a physical body—fine, we'll take that too.

Do "I" deal in FEAR? Funny thing about that—I DON'T "DEAL" AT ALL! Nasty old space cadet? You name it—you got it! I am a GOOD PROFESSOR and I offer truth and knowledge; it is up to YOU to pass the course or flunk it. Boy, there sure are a lot of flunkers on your place. They flunk everything they touch—and that is simply THE WAY IT IS. You people allow every GOOD thing you have to be stolen from you, from your

NOW AVAILABLE

GAIALYTE

A DELICIOUS, HEALTHY BEVERAGE

Now also available in convenient 1-liter bottles,
and still available in 2-liter size.

See back pages or call *New Gaia* for price: 1-800-639-4242.

freedom to your very lives and souls. GOD ONLY GIVES LIFE—YOU ARE THE CHOOSERS OF DEATH.

You have been warned through every "seer" and "psychic" who has any value at all—that THIS IS PROBABLY THE YEAR OF GREAT CATAclysms AS THE NEW WORLD ORDER OF SATAN TAKES OVER. Why do you think I would come to sweep that aside IN SPITE OF YOU SO YOU COULD GO RIGHT ON THINKING YOU CAN DO ANYTHING AND THERE WILL ONLY BE GOODLY CONSEQUENCES? You have danced to the piper's mesmerizing tune until you have no sense of reality. You danced to the new tones of programmers and forgot the drum-beat of God and the Ancients WHO ALWAYS KNEW! Now the new piper is collecting his fees—foreclosing on his investments and evicting his tenants who have "taken" instead of "giving". Ah indeed, he will take the good and the bad, the just and the unjust for his is to reward the unjust—but not if there is a higher servant to take a job—for there is no loyalty, no promises kept—only deceit and disappointment.

Do we have disappointments? Ah yes, as one after another makes promises and then runs away and bashes us further while taking our support and love and smashing it in lies and public ridicule. What is a disappointment? What is damaged by the lies? THE ONE DISAPPOINTING THROUGH LIES—THAT'S WHO!

You can well have doubts about me but you had best have no doubts about the truth I bring and your relationship to GOD—BOTH stand on THEIR own and you don't have to concern about me. Make "me" your focus and you have missed the entire point, readers. Ponder upon Dharma, and you whistle in the WIND. She types. GOD PROMISED YOU TRUTH BEFORE THE GREAT CYCLE WOULD END. IF YOU DON'T KNOW ABOUT "BIG CYCLES" YOU HAD BEST GET DOWN TO LITTLE CROW'S GATHERING. IT IS A GOOD IDEA TO DO SO ANYWAY.

In fact, E.J., make sure Little Crow will be there at his next gathering. We shall take the mountain to Little Crow if he cannot break away to come to the mountain. Then make your own gathering THERE. You need no recognition—just let him know he will need some extra room around his medicine bundle. And, since they do things differently than we—TAKE SOMETHING FOR LUNCH—TO SHARE! For you who would go, bring something to the table and learn respect—allow the elders first and appreciate the children. Honor the tradition NOT AS A REDMAN BUT AS A HUMAN BEING. That is all that is asked—respect and honor. Bow your head to the flute and smoke and the intent of these genuine PEOPLE. Do not smugly think you are ANYTHING for you are but some of the bothersome "relations". Why don't you TRY GETTING HUMBLE?

Then be prepared to GIVE enough in appreciation to help pay the damned insurance demanded for a meeting place. WE ARE TIRED OF BEGGING FOR GOD! Moreover, don't expect a pious Indian to shower pious messages upon your all expecting heads—he will tell you how it IS and he may very well OFFEND you, so be sure you know what to expect before you bumble into HIS COUNCIL PLACE. I honor this man above almost all men—and he need not "put up" with us who would come expecting some "ancient magic". There is not any magic! THERE IS TRUTH and THERE IS LIE. Confuse the two and you confuse your entire journey.

Please may your "calling circles" be informed. I expect total respect and reverence—and a focus as if you visitors would not even be there. You're welcome, Dharma. Dharma needs to TOUCH her brother for great and horrendous things are coming down quickly now—and the soul weeps, for the being cries out that "I have not done enough." No, what IS—IS. What will be, will be—no more, no less.

The soul cries out that "I could not make them see!" Right! So be it.

I would like to close this now—it has not been so pleasant a writing, I suppose, but I don't know how else to offer such information. We will continue to make product as quickly as we can—but we act only within the regulations and that is simply all that we can do—save shut down entirely.

You will have the strength you need AND WE WILL CONFRONT THE NECESSITIES AS THEY ARRIVE.

Let us close this so that we can begin to organize, in our own minds, our steps.

Thank you.

We will continue this subject when next we can.

NOW AVAILABLE

TEA BREEZE KOMBUCHA

A DELICIOUS HEALTHY BEVERAGE AND
HISTORICAL REMEDY FROM
THE FAR EAST

1 & 2 LITERS \$3.50 & \$6.00
PLUS SHIPPING AND HANDLING

(Call 1-800-639-4242 for ordering information
and/or free Catalog and see back pages of paper.)

Now Available From *New Gaia*

The "3 IN 1" Capsule:
Grape Seed Extract
Whole Leaf Aloe Vera
Ester-C®
60 CAPSULES \$18.00

Call (1-800-639-4242) today for ordering
information and/or a free Catalog.

5/12/95 #1 HATONN

I feel I need to keep you a bit updated on some of the subjects we drop like a bomb on your minds. I rarely intend to frighten you but sometimes your health and your circumstances are severely jeopardized and when I see it coming, readers, I AM GOING TO INFORM YOU and, further, I will tell it as seriously as I can and worthy of the attention.

THE SOVIETS

"They" can change the name of Communism to distract you—but there is NO CHANGE IN THE SOVIETS. There is NO COLLAPSE of the Soviet SYSTEM. And, THEY have the U.S. boxed into the CORNER with nowhere to run and nowhere to hide.

NUCLEAR

When asked to back off sending nuclear material and equipment to Iran it was said by Mr. Yeltsin to Mr. Clinton at the phony summit: "Don't push us, Mr. Clinton, we have other spheres of influence." (That was ON YOUR NON-NEWS!) Yes they do—and they showed it—at Zaire with something that, given the "enhanced" and molecularly changed virus, THERE IS NO TREATMENT. They, further, have control and that New World Order you somehow think YOU WILL RUN—is NOT going to be run by the United States, good friends—it is going to be run by the highest Elite thugs on your planet.

BUGS

You are surrounded by Cholera, Bubonic and Pneumonic Plague, parasites introduced into water systems which CARRY HIV and Trichinosis and even spirillum and the whole family of spirochaetes (syphilis-causing organisms). In the testing of water supplies, readers, some of these things are never even tested. Parasites are rarely isolated in the testing procedures and, until there is a breakout of illness they are not particularly noted. Why? Because the plan is to "luck out". The ordinary treatment methods do not kill off the most serious of these organisms which CARRY other disease causers.

What is being intentionally loosed on you, however, has NO TREATMENT and will run rampant, like smallpox did through the Native American population in early America. These are diseases brought forth by the Anti-Christ—STOP BLAMING GOD! GOD gives you ways to deal with it IF you want to deal with it. But we certainly are NOT going far out of our way to become the brunt of your hate-mail as is now happening. You go right along thinking and spouting that we are quacks and cultists and thus and so—and go right down the tubes. But please stop annoying us. It is YOU, who spout the negatives, who will be HELD RESPONSIBLE AS THINGS FALL APART AND THE MASSES RISE UP AGAINST "YOU" FOR YOUR STUPIDITY AND BIG MOUTH. IT IS HAPPENING NOW—AS WE SPEAK. AS PANIC RUNS THROUGH THE POPULATION, TERROR IS BORN AND THE ONES WHO ALLOWED AND LAID THE FOUNDATION OF THIS INSIPID DOWNFALL AND INFECTING OF HUMANITY—WILL RECEIVE THE BRUNT, EVENTUALLY, OF THE MASSES. THERE WILL BE NO GOD THERE TO HELP YOU THEN!

**WE CAN ONLY OFFER
HEALTH INFORMATION**

I would like to offer as we can, more health information and I ask, especially, AS LONG AS WE CAN HAVE A PAPER, that there never be an edition without a HEALTH section. You MUST know about the products available and you must know about the reasons for the choosing of the products available through New

Gaia. In EVERY instance, if produced by anyone working with us—they are going to be LIVING, as in enhanced DRIAS, the LIVING CELL OF LIFE. The spelta here, is soaked in Gaiandriana before planting so that the seed is planted with the Drias present to become one with the kernels. Even the colloids are held in a Gaiandriana suspension to HOLD the frequency which is THE property which allows the destruction of viruses and bacteria species with low frequency structure. Actually, the frequency in DRIAS can EXCEED anything structured to any frequency. You cannot get "higher" than that offered by the invisible solar frequencies which totally mutate cells of human structure. So, we keep the frequency to the level of non-negative effect on anything save the organism in target. The Dria carriers are limited by DNA to accept damaging frequency for human use. Almost all living "animals" can use and tolerate much higher and lower "frequencies" than can humans.

You cannot "overdose" on these Gaia products—BUT you sure can destroy your necessary organisms that must be present in your digestive tract [by overusing the OxySol or GaiaCol colloidal silver & gold solutions]. So, if you feel a need to overdo—then replace the organisms with supplements. My advice is to use your brains. If you are sick and you have symptoms of any disease "prevailing in your community" (because if you have been using our products—you won't get sick FIRST), then act accordingly. For instance, if there are 32 or 150 or 10 or 2 people who have been diagnosed with Pneumonic or Bubonic Plague and YOU HAVE THE IDENTICAL SYMPTOM STARTING—GET WITH A HEAVY HIT OF COLLOIDS. DON'T BE FOOLISH—GET WITH A HEAVY INTAKE IMMEDIATELY. THE WORST THAT WILL HAPPEN AFTER A FULL SERIES OF INTAKE IS A NEED TO RESTORE THE ACIDOPHILUS AND LACTOBACILUS.

Would it be better when invaded by these "mystery" and deadly organisms to get the "stuff" by IV or IM? Yes, but that is against the LAW for us to suggest, so we won't suggest it. It would be PERFECTLY SAFE in all ways to use it that way and, in a Gaiandriana solution, used such as Saline solution for shock, would be so enhancing and quick-acting as to shock the world. You see, the cells (Driana and Drios) CARRY OXYGEN JUST AS DO BLOOD CELLS—they are perfect little critters who TAKE ON INDIVIDUAL DNA-RNA TO SUIT THE HOST. One drop of your blood into a bottle of Gaiandriana solution—will produce a DNA reading, as transformation takes place, of YOUR DNA. This is why you can't begin to actually claim O.J. Simpson even had to have blood at the site of his so-called "murders". Blood is so easily CLONED, in several ways, as to be silly and totally grotesque to be argued over in the manner presented in the courts. However, in that case, it isn't even that complicated—he simply didn't do it and this is a set-up to continue to pull you into chaos. Read Gary Wean's presentations on this subject [see the 3/28/95 issue of CONTACT]. IT IS ACCURATE and now it is KNOWN who did the "ritual" murders. It is YOU-THE-PUBLIC who are deceived. The rest of the world KNOWS, they just are past the time of being able to do anything about it—JUST AS, SOON YOU SHALL BE.

Yes, you can "treat" yourselves but you will notice that most of those "treatment" modalities are called "quackery" [by the AMA and FDA quacks] and are shut down from your access. Ozone in PROPER use will kill the little suckers and Hydrogen Peroxide will take them out. The reason for the "carriers" is that chlorination, as THE only system of protection, will only weaken the parasite, which then allows for the growing of the borne-organisms to become ever more strong and resistant to antibiotics. Then, when out of the reach of the chlorine, they can break loose and flourish.

A healthy body and immune system is, of course, the best defender of your turf, but immune systems are so badly assaulted by demineralization of food supplies

that you hardly ever find a really healthy immune system any longer. Junk food junkies pay the price now because that which is in, say, wheat products, corn products, etc., is stripped of nutritious value. That's not the half of it, though, because so is your flour, bread and thus and so. Your milk products are filled with everything done to the cow in order to keep her alive long enough to give milk. I prefer, actually, artificial milk—but that is not available in too many places any longer. Next best is acidophilus-added milk. The acidophilus (which you have to have in the intestinal tract) is killed through pasteurization. Medicine [conventional] to "save you from yourself" is KILLING YOU.

That is your business and certainly it doesn't require a massive program of do or die replacement with whole grains such as spelta, and then you can eat the garbage and it won't particularly hurt you—except of course for FAT build-up. Fat, in itself, is a good storage for energy, and the anorexic who is skin and bones to be fashionable—will not make it through disease or hard times. This is for two reasons: a reasonable fat cover is excellent for bogging down deleterious, purposely broadcast frequency waves and pulses, protects from the higher invisible sun rays and gives a reserve for energy storage. Too much, of course, is debilitating. Therefore as the Master Teacher said: All things in moderation! But, readers, as far as I am concerned—any way you wish to commit suicide is up to you—keeping you from doing so is NOT MY BUSINESS. What I object to is your lack of ability or allowance to REALLY choose up your own weapons for a duel with the Grim Reaper.

I DON'T LIKE PRETENDERS

I object to people using people, emotionally, worse

NOW AVAILABLE**CARBRAGAIA**
(FIBRINO-CARTILAGE)

**Not a medicine,
but an opportunity to
nourish the body's
cells and enhance the
immune system's
ability to fight. This
product has been
structured to elimi-
nate the need for the
slaughter of sharks
(or any other animal)
and the utilization of
their cartilage.**

**8-OZ BOTTLE \$8.50
PLUS SHIPPING AND HANDLING**

**(See Next-To-Last Page for ordering
information)**

than other subtle forms of attack.

Let us realize that if you are dealing with a child or an elderly person, IF they can function in semblance of normalcy at one moment and then act the helpless or stupid infant the next—THEY ARE PLAYING A GAME. IF THEY CAN FUNCTION AND RESPOND RATIONALLY IN A HYPNOTIC TRANCE—THEY CAN FUNCTION OTHERWISE—BUT ARE NOT DOING SO FOR SOME REASON OR ANOTHER—PERHAPS NOT EVEN KNOWN TO SELF. I have NO patience with it. Every ONE of you will know of outstanding examples of this behavior and if you have elderly, frightened of isolation, parents—you KNOW EXACTLY WHAT I MEAN for the behavior is that which is helpless and calls for immediate and ongoing ATTENTION. If anyone reaches this point they become dangerous to themselves and care facilities are about the only method of "treatment" for this DE-LIBERATE naughtiness. The other option, and often the case is lack of ability to pay for such care, is to CAUSE THE PARTY TO ASSUME RESPONSIBILITY!—PERIOD! MAN, CAN BE PRODUCTIVE TO WHATEVER AGE HE LIVES TO REACH. AND, IF HE CAN BE PRODUCTIVE ONE MINUTE—THERE IS NO REASON HE CANNOT BE PRODUCTIVE THE NEXT. IT IS LAZINESS, FEAR, WHATEVER—IT IS NOT INABILITY. YOU MUST COME TO KNOW THE DIFFERENCE. IF EXERCISE is the answer and the party refuses to participate in his own state of well-being, so-be-it for nobody can do that for him—but don't

give ATTENTION to the circumstance. Don't let them get away, either, with blaming Alzheimer's. That is a disease of using "poisons" and if you clean up the defective status OR there is misdiagnosis in the first place—DO NOT LET THAT PERSON, HIDING AND WANTING ATTENTION, WALLOW IN THAT MIS-DIAGNOSIS.

If all the "infirm" does is sit on the fanny in a soft chair and watch the boob-tube—you will have nothing resulting but a BOOB. If that person wants only to eat and vegetate—then he might as well do it in a care facility wherein he can be cared for without interruption to others who are DOING THEIR JOBS. Do NOT confuse charity with WELFARE! Or, love and servitude with enslavement. If you are a care-taker on a professional level—get paid for the service or the other will misinterpret the meaning of your help. And, who of you wouldn't like constant "strokes" and attention? Especially if it has been lacking? But do you help or hinder progression? You look at the circumstance in wisdom, do that which you can, and release it as you study directions taken by that other. Just because a PERSON "IS" does NOT mean he/she DESERVES somehow. If a person literally cannot help self, that is

one circumstance, but one who WILL NOT help self is a burden and must be caused to accept responsibility for self. This old "I need—YOU supply" is a Communist mind-control program and IT IS NOT VALID. What ends up happening is that the deficient one will shrewdly undo the sufficient one. It happens all the time—but only in WELFARE states. The Orientals who take care of family and KNOW values, attend children and parents BECAUSE IT IS ACCEPTED. AND BECAUSE IT IS ACCEPTED—NEITHER BECOME LEECHES AND MISERABLE ATTENTION-GETTERS—THEY EACH GIVE VALUE TO HOUSEHOLDS AND FAMILY. If a person is going to act like a miserable blob—put them into BLOB facilities where they can vegetate with other BLOBS. As far as I am concerned—ANY-ONE WHO DEMANDS ATTENTION—DOES NOT

I especially recommend this for chicken and turkeys because you already KNOW the advertisement cautions about cleaning your poultry. There will be NO FLAVORING added—so if your product tastes "funny" it is not the wash—it is the product. Yes, the drias will be killed in cooking—but so what, they will have served their purpose and it takes a pretty high degree of heat directly to them to damage them and the colloidal elements are GOOD FOR YOU. Half of your basic problem is that both silver and gold elements (minerals) have been removed from your food supply and the body HAS TO HAVE IT TO STAY WELL.

[QUOTING:]

PARASITES IN MARINE FISHES

QUESTIONS AND ANSWERS FOR SEAFOOD RETAILERS

[H: That means that consumers had really better pay attention.]

This fact sheet has been prepared in response to many questions from seafood retailers about parasites in fish products. Customers who find parasites in fish they purchase need to have good answers for some obvious questions.

Your customers need to understand two key points: First, parasites are a natural occurrence. Second, although certain roundworms (nematodes) and tapeworms found in fish can infect people, thorough cooking of fish renders these parasites totally harmless.

Public health problems only arise when people eat raw or lightly preserved fish, such as sashimi or ceviche. When fish is to be prepared according to these recipes, it should first be completely frozen for a least 24 hours to kill any parasites that may be present. [H: Be careful though, readers, sometimes the freezing only slows down the system of the parasites and when they are warmed up suf-

ficiently long they will recover.]

Here are some of the most commonly asked questions about parasites.

1. What are those worms that I sometimes see in fish I catch or purchase?

Fish, like all living organisms, can be infected with various parasites. Modern technology has allowed us to drastically reduce—but not eliminate—the parasites that occur in domesticated food animals and in people.

Fish, of course, are wild animals, and people have little or no control over their environment. This makes it difficult to avoid an occasional encounter with a naturally occurring parasitic worm.

The most commonly observed parasites in marine food fishes are roundworms called *nematodes*. Certain nematodes are common parasites of animals; others attack plants. Even more common are the microscopic, free-living nematodes that occur in soil everywhere.

The nematodes seen most commonly in fish are often called *herring worms* or *cod worms*. Actually, a number of different species are involved, and it is difficult to distinguish between them. All are in the family *Anisakidae* and are properly referred to as *anisakid nematodes*.

Available NOW!

from New Gaia Products

GAIA CLEANSE

14-Day Parasite Cleansing Program

For details, call 1-800-639-4242 for ordering information and/or free Catalog, or see back pages of paper.

DESERVE IT. Why? Because if they are as retarded and ineffective as they act—they don't care what they have or where they are and you may as well get on with your life—so someone can afford to pay for their retirement program. As my people will tell you—WE GET BETTER AND BRIGHTER—WE DO NOT RETIRE. (We don't even take a weekly day off! We work even more diligently on the Sabbath.)

MARINE PARASITE ALERT

I feel it appropriate to offer, now, an alert being sent about from the Oregon State University on *Parasites in Marine Fishes*. It is a serious enough subject to merit the time and space. Don't panic, simply take the precautions necessary—and don't forget that in cleaning ANY meat or vegetable, an appropriate H₂O₂ (Food Grade) solution to "soak" for a bit or even to simply wash with, is sufficient to take out all of the little suckers and kill the critters. Add some colloidal silver with gold trace in Gaiaandriana, or even simply the silver colloid, then rinse and use—and the product will be clean. It won't hurt anything—after all, readers, fish do live in water.

Other fish, especially freshwater and anadromous fish, may carry larvae of the tapeworm *Diphyllobothrium*. These small, whitish, and somewhat flabby worms are especially common in salmon from Alaska.

2. How do fish get infected?

In the case of both anisakid nematodes and *Diphyllobothrium* tapeworms, fish become infected when they eat small crustaceans that have themselves previously eaten parasite eggs or parasite larvae.

In the fish, the worms may locate in the muscle or internal organs, where they develop into the stage that can infect people.

3. Will parasites hurt me if I accidentally eat one?

Because nematodes are relatively uncommon in fish filets and are easily destroyed by normal processing and cooking procedures, they rarely cause health problems. However, under some circumstances, swallowing a live nematode larva can cause—and has caused—severe gastric upset called *anisakiasis*.

These nematodes do not find people suitable hosts and do not live long in human digestive tracts. Nevertheless, infections have been reported to cause severe abdominal pain and intestinal upset for as long as 10 days.

Tapeworms that occur in fish can infect people and other fish-eating mammals if they swallow living larvae. The tapeworms may live in the intestinal tract for several years, and eggs and tapeworm sections can be found in human feces.

The infection is not fatal. Symptoms in infected individuals may vary from none to abdominal pain, weakness, loss of weight, and anemia.

4. How long do you have to cook fish to eliminate the possibility of parasitic infection?

According to most authorities, cooking fish to an internal temperature of 140° F (60° C) will kill all nematodes and fish tapeworms. This temperature is reached during normal cooking procedures.

5. How about pickling, salting, and smoking fish?

Hot-smoked fish should be brought to at least 180° F (82° C) to prevent outgrowth of food-poisoning bacteria. If this is done, parasites should be no problem. The 140° F (60° C) temperature necessary to kill parasites would likely be achieved in any hot-smoking process.

Hard-salting (curing) fish before pickling (as described in PNW 183, *Fish Pickling for Home Use*) is reported to kill any nematode or tapeworm present. However, pickling without salt curing *first* may not destroy some nematodes.

One researcher found 4% acetic acid and 6% brines would not kill anisakid after 26 days in a herring brine solution with equal volumes of brine and fish. It's reasonable to expect that pickled herring will be eaten as soon as 2 weeks after preparation.

SG 79 / Reprinted October 1985

OREGON STATE UNIVERSITY EXTENSION SERVICE

[END OF QUOTING]

I suggest you consider that the paper above is offered to help the fish industry so please use these guidelines but increase your concern and attention for you are being offered "minimal" possibilities. Just use your heads, please, and attend your own parasite cleansing program regularly. The side-effects of the cleansing program are only enhanced well-being, so don't be foolish—USE THE TOOLS.

The next is important only in that some "products" and plants are so helpful to good health that they should be regularly brought to your attention. The succulent plants of the desert, and most specifically Aloe Vera, is one of those varieties which offer widespread goodness. It is worthy of attention to report that we feed our starting Drias with a bit of Aloe Vera because of the values carried in the plant.

From: *Spotlight*, April 24, 1995.

[QUOTING:]

HEALING PROPERTIES ATTRIBUTED TO PLANT KNOWN TO ANCIENTS

by John Tiffany

A desert plant has been used in the healing arts since Biblical times.

Native to the deserts and arid regions of South Africa are some 200 species of prickly-leaved succulent members of the lily family that range in size from small plants to trees, making up the genus *Aloe*.

There are also several closely related genera such as *Gasteria* and *Haworthia*. The word "aloe" comes from the Greek, which comes in turn from the Sanskrit, and originally, in all probability, from one of the Dravidian languages, some of which are still spoken in southern India and Sri Lanka.

Aloe is frequently mentioned in the *Bible*.

Although little is known about the medicinal properties of most *Aloe* species, several are used as cures:

Aloe latifolia. The leaf pulp is used to treat sores, while the leaf pulp and the yellow sap are used in cases of ringworm.

Aloe pernyi. Native to the island of Socotra, it is used in much the same manner as the Barbados aloe (see below), although considered less powerful.

Aloe saponaria. Used like *Aloe latifolia*.

Aloe tenuior. Natives of South Africa use a decoction of the roots to cure tapeworm.

One of the non-arborescent species, *Aloe vera*, the Barbados aloe, which bears a superficial resemblance to the American century plant, or *agave* (although somewhat smaller), has become famous for its manifold health-giving properties.

Throughout the rest of this article, the word "aloe" will mean the Barbados aloe (also known as the Curacao aloe, although it is native to southern and eastern Africa).

Although you will find it everywhere you go as a cultivated plant, it now grows wild in the Caribbean islands and reportedly in the Zapata area of Texas.

The leaves are one to two feet long, and whitish green on both sides, bearing spiny teeth along the margins, and are filled with a mucilaginous, jelly-like tissue (parenchyma). This is the part usually used.

Used against wrinkles.

The fresh leaves can be split open and the parenchyma may then be rubbed onto the skin for sunburn and other minor burns, insect bites, scratches, and minor cuts and abrasions. It is even said to be good against wrinkles.

Says John Lust in *The Herb Book*, the fresh juice is also said to help heal wounds by preventing or drawing out infection.

The dried juice is called "aloes". Although aloes has a nauseating taste, a tea made from it makes a good wash for wounds and for the eyes, according to Lust.

But you don't have to rely on old-fashioned aloes.

Today aloe juices and aloe gels are available in a bewildering variety of forms, including many that you can drink right out of the bottle with no harsh or nauseating flavor. While aloes tend to cause constipation, the processed form of aloe juice has an anti-constipative effect.

Beware, however, of cosmetics, etc., touting themselves as aloe products when in fact they may contain as little as 0.5 percent of the real McCoy, says Gene Hale, executive coordinator of the Aloe Science Council.

An injectable form of aloe is used to treat cancer in cats and dogs. [H: But is undoubtedly denied to humans.]

Quite possibly it will be found equally effective against human cancer and even AIDS.

The slippery gel softens the skin, moisturizes and protects dry, scaly skin and controls dandruff. It eases pain, seems to be good for your hair (rubbing it in and allowing it to dry), and appears to have many other benefits that producers are not allowed by Big Brother to claim, supposedly because the evidence is largely anecdotal.

It is also unpatentable, so that there are only reasonable profits available to producers which may be another reason the medicrats and the pharmaceutical monopoly are unenthusiastic about this marvelous gift of Nature.

The processed juice, a flavorless product unless flavoring is added, tends to be rather expensive, especially as those who use it tend to drink up to eight ounces a day. The gel tends to be a good buy, on the other hand, especially since in most cases "a little dab'll do yuh."

[H: Yes indeed, our herbalist is now in the process of finishing a product which has a "base" of aloe gel—WITH GaiaCol AND OxySol, Gaiaandriana, and other added things. One of the products will be for antibiologic properties (both ointment [cream] or liquid), one for BURNS (Vitamins A, D, E, and colloidal Silver are major Burn Center treatment medications) (both cream and liquid) and then, for you beautiful people—there will indeed be a cream, or liquid that can be sprayed on your skin, available. Its major base will be Aloe. And, yes indeed, it seems to reduce wrinkles with only one application—so in regular use you should soon look younger than your grandbaby. All joking aside, it is going to be a wondrous product which will be loaded with living Drias which bring moisture to balance just by their presence. The demand for the products (OxySol and GaiaCol) is so great at upstart here, that we have to wait the finishing of the creams and liquids until production is up a bit. Also APPROVED packaging has to be permitted. My, for a "free" country—you surely have some limitations which seem quite insane to the likes of me.

We do need patience, however, because the same people have to DO IT ALL and, to keep prices down, are working mostly as volunteers so have to have their regular jobs to keep body and self alive. One day our intent is to have enough "quantity" distribution to continue with low-pricing and also make ends meet somewhere in the middle. These products have kept CONTACT in press, along with the input of some very wonderful, generous individuals.]

When *Prevention* magazine surveyed 5,000 readers on their favorite natural home remedies, more than 4,000 said they had used Aloe for soothing and healing minor burns. Of those who tried it, 87 percent reported good results, the best rating of any herbal remedy in the survey, while another 11 percent reported fair results.

Says Hale (speaking of properly processed pure aloe): "You can't drink too much aloe. Studies show the only way you can kill a rat with aloe is to drown him in it."

Bill McAnalley of Carrington Laboratories in Irving, Texas says Aloe has anti-viral and anti-tumor properties and stimulates the immune system.

Apparently the plant also has antibacterial and anti-fungal properties.

Researchers have identified 140 active substances in Aloe, including one that causes cells to divide and multiply, stimulating the growth of white cells. Additional factors stop infection and inflammation.

Says Dr. Wendell Winters, associate professor of microbiology at the University of Texas Health Science Center in San Antonio, who has been studying the desert succulent for 15 years: "We think really of Aloe as a pharmacy in a plant."

[END OF QUOTING]

We can leave this now, Dharma; it is a high priority, however, that we keep our readers informed about the things THEY CAN DO to help themselves, for long ago you were denied the things which you need for your own protection and care. I do, however, remind everyone that we VERY CAREFULLY CONSIDER EVERYTHING, EVERY LAW, EVERY LAST REGULATION FOR ANYTHING WE HANDLE. You must learn, readers, that just because you don't like a "law" doesn't mean you can discard it. You can work within the regulations and then carefully go about changing the laws which are too restrictive. To go fight the elephant when you be a gnat is indeed most foolish. Salu.

[This subject is continued on pg. 35 in the 5/15/95 #1 writing from Commander Hatonn.]

Latest Journal Goes To Press

The Horse Is *Already* Out Of The Barn!

Editor's note: Readers, please keep in mind that it takes a good 8-10 weeks of publication and printing activities between the time that we announce the latest Journal here, only GOING to press, and when that new Journal is actually completed and available for purchase through Phoenix Source Distributors. Always look to the Back Page of CONTACT for Journal availability information.

5/8/95 #1 HATONN

FOREWORD

BODY, MIND AND SOUL

The "body" houses the brain computer which categorizes the mind while the soul houses the mind which is, at best, invisible. A surgeon can see and probe the brain, he cannot see the mind. And yet, ALL is mind. We can realize when a mind is "sick" but all the drugs and medicines cannot "cure" it. It can be shocked, warped and "blown"—but only self (FROM SOUL) can heal a sick mind.

The mind, however, can do its work when proper health is present—to heal the body, gather energy and/or put the body to rest. The mind never rests. Not even in sleep or death does the MIND rest.

In these volumes of words forming expressions of thought, we are able, at best, to walk together within a single thoughtform and gather bits of knowledge and share information, express together an idea and even some ideals. Things come and go, life changes a bit from yesterday and expectation of changes for tomorrow often floods the mind as fear of the *unknown* whirls around you. Some thrive on sensationalism while others cower in terror or hide from truth in order to hide from the lies a bit longer.

Precious friends, it is fine—any or all is wondrously fine. It is YOUR experience, YOUR dream, YOUR expression!

It appears that everything around you is moving rapidly into chaos—but only if you choose to perceive it in such manner. Satan's workbook calls for total chaos. However, please understand something: if your MIND is perceiving clearly—it will bring order to chaos. You can only handle your own perceptions and, hopefully, help bring insight and order to another's. GOD is "order", Lucifer/Satan is "chaos". You don't "have to" do anything. You can come to KNOW TRUTH, prepare for eventualities and conduct your life and expression within freedom—no matter how thick might be the bars around your "cage".

You may well be overwhelmed at the magnitude of things which come into your attention and MUST come into your attention. How interesting that God provides that which allows knowledge, action and solutions.

Most misperceive "freedom" as being something solely of the body. NO—IT IS SOMETHING ONLY OF THE MIND! Further, you can live through "bad times" if you look upon them as more of your journey and not your bindings. There will be as many perceptions regarding any given incident as there are persons to perceive it. This is from bombings in any place, World, to the virus which may invade your person.

FEDERAL GOVERNMENT

If you look closely you can see what is happening in "government" circles as the would-be New Worlders GATHER up lands, property, persons and armies. They are setting up their fortresses for war—but what would happen if no one came to their war?

You must look at the over all to see the picture—but do you LIVE in the "over all"? Actually?? I mean, "How much land do you use? Do you already pay taxes? Is today in your life ongoing REALLY different from yesterday? The answer of course, is yes, if you just had a tornado rip through your dwelling but, otherwise, I would suggest it is pretty much the same. Bondage, well planned, is a gradual creeping disease which

becomes chronic at best and kills at worst.

There are solutions (both literally and figuratively) which can kill disease organisms and for the ones who choose life there are always alternatives. Going to WAR only intensifies your inability to have that which you need. If you have sunshine today but expect the storm tomorrow—would you not go gather a bit of food and shelter for the storm?

You must see and experience the movements perceived in the world; you must know truth to make passage in "knowing". But why make war while you make passage? Does it REALLY matter whether you purchase a "thing" with a worthless piece of paper or a plastic card? Think about this seriously, readers: is not the plastic card ACTUALLY easier and better for attending your needs? You CAN shelter your assets and, BECAUSE YOU CAN LIVE WITHIN ALL LAWS, what do we ponder here? I simply want you to ponder life and soul. You DO NOT HAVE TO JOIN IN WITH EVIL—to see evil. You do not have to commit crimes to witness crime. You do not have to go to battle to LIVE your goodly intent. The more you try to force others into your goodly intent—the more they resist. Why? Because they don't understand and if you are forcing your wishes off onto another—you are not righteous, you are simply trying to make "your way" "THE WAY" and for that other, it may well not be THE WAY.

The horse is out of the barn! Can't you see, readers, that the horse is out of the barn? Now, after the horse is gone you are going to shore up the barn doors and take up arms against the foe. Why? Why do you not get back your horse, put him in this or another barn, fix the door and attend the door? Is this truly so much more difficult than going to war? YOUR ENEMY EXPECTS YOU TO COME TO HIS WAR THAT HE IS NOW FOMENTING!

Some of you struggle to get, say, wilderness areas designated. That is fine except for those who USE those areas for their livelihood and home. It is fine to have Spotted Owls in your trees unless those trees are your very existence. But you can consider alternatives: the Spotted Owl can't do much about his territory for he is fitted for ONLY certain living possibilities. You are fitted with a MIND which allows for ALL alternatives. One day you may all rejoice to go forth and be able to exist in one of those nearby wildernesses. Christ did so why not you?

EVERY HAPPENING IS AN ALTERNATIVE GIFT OF POSSIBILITIES.

I cannot stop that which is flowing against you, around you or within you—I can only offer mental expression. You can actually thrive in better condition than in what you call, but is not, freedom. Your society HAS HAD THE FREEDOM to become that which it is today—SICK. Will government CONTROL make it better? No, but the actual CONTROL of everything you have and are—allows you to seek and use alternatives—which will actually OFFER YOU BETTER HEALTH AND A BARRIER TO BODILY ATTACKS BY INVADERS.

Do you REALLY fear the government, OR is it the products of governmental insanity that terrorize you? Is it the ability of pure Evil to come upon your space—or a bunch of idiots in a given city? Do you want police to help protect you or are you willing to give them ALL up to make a point?

What I witness is the irrational actions of "government" and the equally irrational actions of citizens who call themselves "patriots". What actually is happening? Exactly what the One World Order has structured: rebellion and revolution, chaos and FEAR.

There IS an old saying which is worthy of some thought in this day of confusion and taking up arms. What are you protecting? What property can you possibly HAVE and HOLD that you must, at all costs,

WE NEED YOUR HELP!

PLEASE CONSIDER SPONSORING A PHOENIX JOURNAL

The cost for printing the PHOENIX JOURNALS in sufficient quantities to offer them at rock bottom prices is always a serious challenge to our financial resources. At this time we need financial assistance to help cover the printing costs of the JOURNALS. If you are in a position to assist, please call PHOENIX SOURCE DISTRIBUTORS, INC. at (800)800-5565 and ask for Brent.

We would like to extend our thanks once again to those of you who have helped us so greatly in the past. Without your assistance we would not have come this far.

protect? What do you have that needs search and seizure? Speaking against evil is fine—BUT THE MERE EXAMPLE OF LIVING WITHOUT EVIL INTENT IS THE WORTHY GOAL OF EXPRESSION. WHEN YOU DRAW A VISIBLE LINE IN THE DIRT AND FORBID THE CROSSING OF ANOTHER BEYOND THAT LINE—YOU HAVE DECLARED WAR. BUT WHAT IF NO ONE CAME TO YOUR WAR? WHAT IF NO ONE KNEW THERE WAS SUCH A LINE? IF EACH WAS **RESPONSIBLE** FOR SELF WITHIN THE LAWS—THERE WOULD NEED BE NO LINES IN THE DIRT DRAWN BY ONE MAN AGAINST ANOTHER.

What has "another" actually **DONE TO YOU**? What is it that you **REALLY** want? DO YOU EVEN KNOW ENOUGH ABOUT THE **CONSTITUTION** YOU USE AS A BANNER TO RECITE IT TO ME? You claim "unconstitutional" when actually, readers, the Federal Government IS ACTING WITHIN THE **CONSTITUTION**—FOR, WHILE YOU WEREN'T LOOKING, "THEY" DECLARED A STATE OF EMERGENCY, PUT YOU UNDER ENFORCED REGULATIONS AND YOU DIDN'T NOTICE THAT THE VERY **CONSTITUTION** YOU CLAIM—ALLOWS FOR ITS SETTING ASIDE IN SUCH TIMES. IT IS SIMPLY SET ASIDE FOR THE DURATION OF THE "EMERGENCY" AND, WHILE IT IS SO, YOU HAVE MARTIAL LAW! (Since 1933!)

If you want your *Constitution* in force—you have to go all the way back to step one—and BUILD. More destruction will NOT solve the problem. FREEDOM GAINED THROUGH A GUN IS NOT FREEDOM AND YOUR ENEMY WILL AGAIN COME AGAINST YOU THE MOMENT THE BULLETS ARE GONE!

YOU ARE NOT HELPLESS, YOU ONLY "THINK" YOU ARE HELPLESS! YOU ARE THE ONE WHO EMPOWERS THE ENEMY. YOU ARE THE ONE WHO GIVES YOUR OPPONENT POWER OVER YOU—YOU EMPOWER, SELF OR OTHER.

As you come to the ending portions of THIS journal you are going to find the terrible truth of diseases which are KILLING. What is wondrous is that there are ways to handle same! The LIES are there for your viewing. That means that the solution to the problem birthed of the lie—is also present. Protection is there for the accepting. I ask that the Editors add the product lists to the end of this book. We offer nothing save things which are quite legal, quite effective and quite inexpensive—especially relative to the alternatives of other products OR DIS—EASE. For goodness sakes, if your immune system is bad—build it up and fortify it or be prepared to accept the disease, legal or illegal. Disease always seems to be quite legal. AIDS carriers

seem to now wear the DISEASE as some sort of rightful banner. NO, it is a disease of carnal infection and can be as easily healed as a bad cold. But, these victims (patients) are considered ones unworthy of life, groups who will be allowed to exterminate themselves. The Elite also have intentions of ways to allow the welfare state to fold and, in so doing, take out the majority of blacks and emigrants, for the diseases and deteriorated state of health in such circumstances will DO THE JOB—eventually—it always does. What if you had a welfare counter and nobody came? What if you had a drug counter all nice and legal—and nobody came? Do you see that you as citizens **ENABLE** the evil to flourish and conquer?

What of Social "programs"? What about them? You can see the handwriting on your wall. The social programs of pensions and retirement funds are probably going to cease. Are you prepared? I am in-favor of you receiving that which is contracted so I am in favor of using all that is legally yours to receive and then, you have to attend self. Can you? If not, we need to consider some BETTER way, had we not? When all else fails perhaps you will be fortunate enough to know someone near a wilderness area where you can set forth a tent and lay down a blanket. People, do you see that you expect GOD to make it right for you? No, HE WILL NOT! YOU will make it right or it will remain WRONG! GOD WILL PROVIDE "THE WAY" OF SOUL AND MIND—YOU MUST SEIZE THE MOMENT AND ACT.

I am amused at the great numbers of people who read, say, about our journals and/or products and claim we are somehow evil for not giving them away so that ALL can have same. Our people have nothing with which to produce these things and in all instances the lowest cost of anywhere is yours for the using. How much, friends, does it cost to have AIDS? The "average" death cost is over \$100,000. Ah, but who pays? YOU—not the dying patient. So, in either instance, is not an insurance plan of product CHEAPER than any medical program you will ever find? How about lawyers? How many of you have spent hundreds of thousands of dollars on lawyers? How many of you have had to simply "lose" because of no ability to fight in court? Then WHY would you go deliberately out there and "in the name of Constitutional rights" put yourself in jail where you NEED A LAWYER (usually one of the very opposition's team)? Are you so lacking in cleverness as to continue to do this over and over and over again—WHEN YOU MUST HAVE LEARNED BY NOW THAT IT DOESN'T WORK?

Live a goodly and clean expression in physical circumstance, take care and make available to self the protective tools for use and shielding.

You cannot CHANGE the evil intent of the world into perfection—but it will pass away as choices are expressed. You CAN pretty much watch from the sidelines as the evil cartels do themselves in. Yes indeed, they will take out a lot of entities—but only through the CHOICE of the target. A homosexual does not HAVE TO HAVE SODOMY EXPRESSION! HE CHOOSES IT! HE WANTS FREEDOM TO ACT IN THAT CHOICE. SO BE IT, WHAT ELSE IS THERE TO SAY? You don't have to shoot the person for the choice he makes and YOU DON'T HAVE TO JOIN HIM IN THE ACTIVITIES. HE WHO IS WITHOUT SIN, CAST THAT FIRST STONE!

You just wait—THE PEN IS MIGHTIER THAN THE SWORD and the changes wrought in goodness upon mankind will NEVER BE THE RESULT OF WAR.

There are, right now, plans for placing immunizations into your food! There are, right now, people with brain chips growing inside their brains and brain cells growing on computer chips. Do you REALLY think and believe that a pop gun is going to protect you? You may well, for a minute or two, protect your driveway with your rifle—but who is going to shield you from the gun in the sky? If you WANT to find your way—it is available without forming groups, fighting, killing or ill intent. In that knowing and action—POWER IS OFFERED AND PRESENT. This is power beyond which no Evil can rise.

So be it, precious friends. I don't need to make my enemies mad at me—for they will devour themselves. All I have to do is stand aside within the laws THEY make and within the protection of the laws of God and Creation—and watch. May you come to realize as much.

Thank you and in God's love and brotherhood, I AM,

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn

I walk with God; would you journey with me?

May 8, 1995. (In the time of the Lord: Day 265, Year 8)

Journal label:

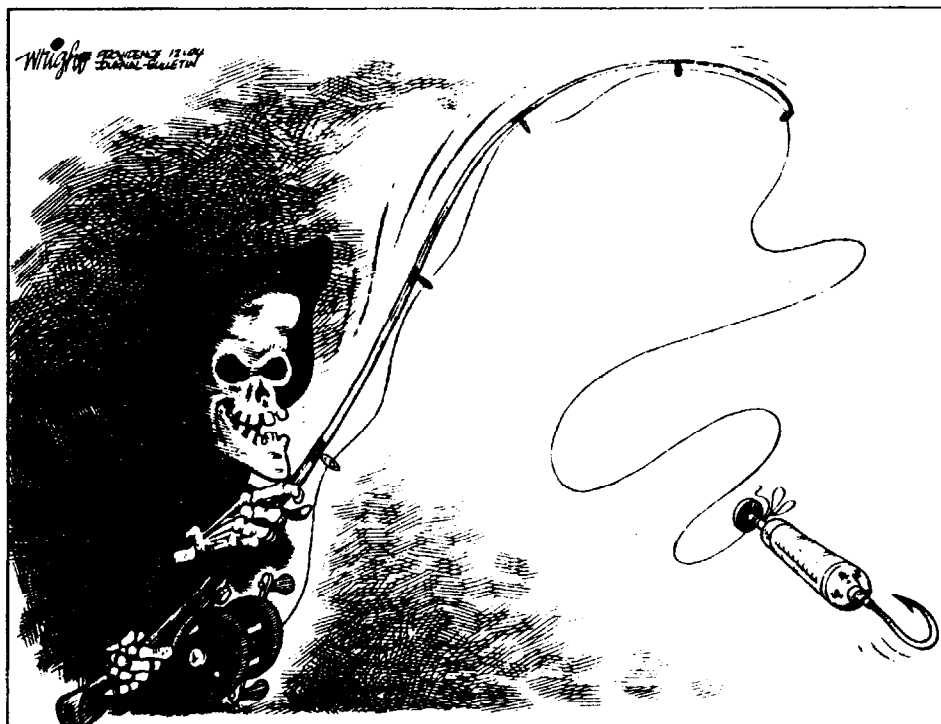
BODY, MIND & SOUL

You cannot live by bread alone for the soul recognizes not the food of body. However, even in the time of tribulations can come the fullest of LIFE. Perceive and accept those gifts of living offered by God and you shall not take too much note of that which Evil sponsors offer for your destruction—but you MUST KNOW TRUTH. The pathway is riddled with holes and thistles—you need not be stung or stumbled. Lift your eyes unto the Heavens from whence comes your help. Salu.

DEDICATION

To YOU! May you perceive and receive, the answers, for they lay before you.

**SUBSCRIBE
TO CONTACT CALL
1-800-800-5565**



The News Desk

5/16/95 PHYLLIS LINN

The NEWS DESK is back after a one-week hiatus for moving purposes! Not "moving" as in "emotionally transfiguring", but as in "the relocation of bejillions of boxes and STUFF from point A to point B". Fortunately, you readers have NOT let up in your sending of news items. THANK YOU!

MEDIA ONSLAUGHT CONTINUES AGAINST DEFENDERS OF OUR CONSTITUTION

By far the largest stack of clippings on this week's NEWS DESK are spin-offs from the Oklahoma City bombing. The media has been relentless in its castigation of any opposition to "the government". KNOW THY ENEMY: note how they program the masses simply by pairing highly charged trigger words (such as "hate", "lunatic fringe", "extremist", etc.) with the subject under current vilification (any person or organization who opposes their Elite, One World puppet masters). Observe how they twist information to suit their "patriot-put-down" agenda. Headlines are especially designed for major impact, jam-packed with solid propaganda—to insure you get a hefty dose, whether or not you read the article.

"RAGE RADIO

Shortwave is long on *extremist* views—and the *paranoia* is being *preached* all around the world."

This humdinger is from the May 3 issue of the *MIAMI HERALD*. It was written by Fred Tasker, assisted by Sara Rimer of the *New York Times* and *Herald* Special Correspondent John McPhaul and is apparently designed to reduce the image of the patriotic American to that of an angry, hate-filled, paranoid, out-of-control juvenile given to temper tantrums—at least that is certainly the final product, deftly created by the NewsSpeak image makers. It is accompanied by a huge, simplistic, cartoon representation of its target. [pictured at right] →

[Quoting:]

As the glare of publicity from the Oklahoma City bombing illuminates the *shadowy fringe* groups selling *bigotry* and *paranoia* around the country [media rule number one: pack your message into the first paragraph!], the public has become vaguely aware that one method such groups use to *proselytize* is shortwave radio. [Interesting, too, is the "projection" concept: they accuse others of the very things THEY are doing!] Fewer are aware that the *rage-packed programming* [see, no holds barred!] blankets the nation.

World Wide Christian Radio out of Nashville attracts "Bob from Miami", *angry* about how lawyers have taken over all three branches of government... "Randy from St. Louis" *fumes* that "the government pushes a gay lifestyle on us." "Eric from Cincinnati" is still *angry* with Franklin Delano Roosevelt for "declaring war on the American people" by taking the United States off the gold standard in the 1930s. [The media takes a position of *opposition* on specific key issues and reduces it to a *series of emotional outbursts* (rage, hate), *obliterating its credibility*. It's natural to want to be accepted by others and readers quickly grasp the point that "if you espouse these beliefs, you become socially and politically unacceptable".]

"A MONITOR OF THE RIGHT WING'S RAVINGS IS HOLDING DOWN THE FORT IN COSTA RICA"

John McPhaul writes this one on his own, in the same issue of the *MIAMI HERALD*, [quoting:]

SAN JOSE, Costa Rica—For a year, James Latham has been monitoring shortwave programming that broadcasts *extreme right-wing viewpoints*. [If you really dissect that expression, you have "those who believe in our constitutional republic and actively oppose those who would destroy it".] He manages Radio for Peace [remember the *Elite's* definition of "peace"?—"the absence of opposition to the One World agenda"] International (RFPI), a *United Nations-backed* shortwave station based in Costa Rica.

He reports on and responds to the *extremists* through his program *Far Right Radio Review*, which he says he started because of the spread of extremist programming. "The program serves as to counterbalance the far right on the airwaves," he says. Significant differences separate hosts such as Mark Koerke of the Michigan Militia, neo-Nazi Kurt Saxon and *White Supremist* [sic] fundamentalist preacher "Pastor" Pete Peters, says Latham. [However, watch as they are all lumped together as *extremists*! Clever ploy: *guilt-by-association-in-the-media*.] But Latham says *all the programs* promote a conspiracy-laden world view describing a "New World Order" in which a capitulating U.S. government has been taken over by the United Nations, which in turn is allegedly preparing a military takeover of local communities. [Message is: "Politically incorrect and socially unacceptable lunatics believe these things; therefore, they must be absurd."] [End of quoting.]



"HOMEGROWN TERROR: FRINGE SUBCULTURE FOCUSES ON BIBLE'S APOCALYPTIC VISION"

Larry Witham has poison-penned this article for the May 1-7 issue of the *WASHINGTON TIMES WEEKLY*, [quoting:]

The terrorists who killed and maimed in Oklahoma City may be lone extremists [Then again, they MAY be agents representing the interests of one or more of the factions that vie for ultimate control of the planet! Oh, no, there I go, questioning the Almighty Media, degenerating once again into political unacceptability!], but they have forced national attention on an American subculture that mixes survivalism, militias, conspiracy and the Bible's apocalyptic vision. Amid the rush by law enforcers, congress and national opinion [shaped and crafted by you-know-who] to do something about the problem [and WHICH problem is that?], scholars [Hmmm—a word used to connote respectability, but don't be fooled! Also indicates that this article is aimed at a more "scholarly" crowd.] who watch this subculture are counseling a calm sorting out of persons from groups, and one group from another.

Nearly all the survivalist and militia groups, and the more extreme white-supremacists churches, hold some biblically derived vision of an end time of final social upheaval. Mr. James Tabor [religion professor at the University of North Carolina] said the irony of America's religious culture is that while a warped apocalyptic view may [The word "may" doesn't really signify more than the remotest possibility, but it clinches the idea in the mind of the reader.] have driven the bomber, the nation's leading apocalyptic evangelist led the national mourning at an Oklahoma City worship service with President Clinton. "Billy Graham, the center of the culture, is an apocalypticist," Mr. Tabor said. "He writes books on it and preaches it at every crusade. But nobody thinks he's going to bomb a building. The Bible is a very radical document, [You may be surprised, as I was, to realize that the Funk and Wagnalls Standard College Dictionary defines "radical" as "essential, fundamental, inherent, basic, proceeding from or pertaining to the root or foundation", as well as, "thoroughgoing, unsparing, extreme"—has someone been tampering with the "English" language?] and we've got to face the fact that it's a big

part of our culture.

Mr. Michael Barkun, author of *Religion and the Racist Right: The Origins of the Christian Identity Movement*, [Wow!] said the groups are not difficult to affiliate with, and people come in and out of them. The Christian Identity movement, which is tinted with *Aryan paganism*, is pegged at 20,000 to 30,000 adherents in "several dozen" subgroups, he said. A less ideological part of the subculture has been called the militia movement. "The militia literature I've seen suggests that there is always some kind of religious belief, even in the ones that are secular," Mr. Barkun said. In groups with the strongest anti-government beliefs, religious elements define the apocalyptic era and make God and the Bible sources of authority now that state authority is viewed as illegitimate. [To get the most mileage out of the Oklahoma City tragedy, the media has gotten a stab at as many "Elite enemies" as possible, in this case, the "Christians", "Fundamentalists", or "Religious Right".]

Since these articles follow a similar pattern, here is a smattering of the latest headlines from across the country:

**"FAR-RIGHT RADIO SAYS
GOVERNMENT DID BOMBING"**
[from the April 29 issue of the
FORT WORTH STAR-TELEGRAM]

**"TALK RADIO, PARAMILITARY
GROUPS BLASTED
BY NEBRASKA SENATOR"**
[from the April 28 issue of the
ROSWELL (N.M.) DAILY RECORD]

**"WORLDWIDE CHRISTIAN RADIO
TAKES KOERNKE OFF THE AIR"**
[from the April 29 issue of
THE ORLANDO SENTINEL]

**"MILITARY SOUGHT TO
FIGHT U.S. TERRORISM"**

This *ARMY TIMES* article by Neff Hudson is from the May 8 issue; it details one feature of Clinton's packaged response to the "terrorist threat", [quoting:]

WASHINGTON—The Pentagon could be called to fight domestic terrorism as part of a \$1.5 billion package unveiled April 26 by President Clinton. In a major amendment to a 120-year-old act that forbids military involvement in domestic law enforcement, Clinton said the military should be allowed to help investigate criminal cases involving weapons of mass destruction.

The White House said the amendment to the Posse Comitatus Act of 1878 would be strictly worded to protect the principle that the military should not police U.S. citizens. [Oh, sure!] The posse act bars using federal troops in domestic law enforcement except "in cases and under circumstances expressly authorized by the Constitution or act of Congress." Because of that exception, presidents have used the military in several domestic crises, including the school desegregation battle in the 1960s and, more recently, in the Los Angeles riots.

THE HAND BEHIND TERRORISM

This is excerpted from an editorial in the April 21 issue of *EIR* (*Executive Intelligence Review*). Although it was written in reference to the poison-gas attack in Japan, and prior to the Oklahoma City bombing, it fits right in, [quoting:]

Every time we read of innocent people being massacred, we must reflect on the deeper issues involved and the true face of evil. We are involved in a life-and-death struggle, indeed, a war. The use of the weapon of seemingly aimless terror, such as that used in the

poison-gas attack, or the more targeted violence against ships carrying plutonium, is not an instance of isolated violence, and certainly not a sociological phenomenon. Rather, it is irregular warfare being waged against the nation-state.

Japan, along with China and other nations, is being targeted for fear that it will line up in the American camp, at a time when the international financial system is disintegrating and decisions must be made about a new world financial system. The real target of the oligarchs who are running this war is civilization itself. They hope that by orchestrating a chaotic environment in which "random", unprovoked violence becomes the norm, they can impose their will and replace the republican nation-state.

**SARIN ATTACK WAS
A TAVISTOCK RECIPE**

This article is from the same publication, April 14 issue, [quoting:]

In 1989, the Tavistock Institute of Human Relations, British Intelligence's premier psychological warfare agency, held a conference in Cleveland, Ohio to spell out a gameplan for the destruction of the nation-state system and the forging of a British-dominated "global civilization." According to the Tavistock recipe, this shift requires deep, long-term crises, and what they label "global events." The March 20 sarin gas attack on the Tokyo subway is a perfect example of just such a Tavistock "global event." [To say nothing of the Oklahoma City bombing!]

Howard Perlmutter, a professor of Social Architecture [!] at the Wharton School of Economics in Philadelphia, and a protégé of former Tavistock chairman Eric Trist, explained how such a paradigm shift could be achieved. To move from what he called "the industrial model" (i.e., international relations based on the nation-state) to the "sympiotic and societal model" (i.e., a British-dominated one-world government), it is necessary to pass through a transitional "de-industrial model", which Perlmutter characterized as a period of chaos.

Perlmutter emphasized the importance of a global network of action groups to catalyze this chaotic "paradigm shift." These groups—such as the thousands of non-governmental organizations spawned by the United Nations, and groups such as the Aum sect—wage war against the nation-state. Another requirement is the staging of "global events", which Perlmutter compared with the initiation rituals of primitive societies, i.e., terrifying experiences which alter how whole populations think.

Terrifying "global events" that provoke shock in entire societies are made possible by the advent of mass communication, according to the Tavistock recipe book. The Tokyo sarin attack was a textbook "global event". [Yes, these "people" are INSANE!]

**HOLOCAUST "NEWS" IS
DAILY MEDIA BARRAGE**

Does a day go by that you can open your local daily "news" paper and NOT find a front page, illustrated propaganda piece about the "Holocaust"? A couple of weeks ago it was "Holocaust Remembrance Day" (Surprise! You thought that was EVERY day, judging by daily media fare!). Last week was "Jewish Heritage Week, 1995"—no kidding! Here's the proclamation signed by William J. "Bubba" Clinton, as it appeared in *THE JEWISH PRESS* (April 28 issue), [quoting:]

A PROCLAMATION

Throughout history and through times of profound adversity, the Jewish people have built their lives on the strength of family and the spirit of community. Millions have made a home in America—a Nation filled with opportunity and blessed with the miracle of

freedom. And here, with hard work and dedication, the Jewish-American community has flourished

Jewish citizens have made vital contributions to every sector of our society. From academia to the arts, from business to government, for the smallest towns to the largest cities, Jewish Americans have infused our Nation with a powerful faith, a commitment to family and community, and a devotion to scholarship and self-improvement.

Judaism is a unique gift to this land that people of myriad faiths and cultures call home. The ancient commandment of *tzedaka*—charity—challenges us to embrace the duty of service to others. The Talmudic teachings of mercy and justice, and those who have sought to uphold these ideals, grace the pages of American history. We can draw strength and inspiration from the enduring lessons of Judaism, and it is entirely fitting that we honor the great traditions of its followers.

Now, therefore, I, William J. Clinton, President of the United States of America, by virtue of the authority vested in me by the Constitution and laws of the United States, do hereby proclaim April 30-May 7, 1995, as "Jewish Heritage Week". I call upon the people of the United States to observe this week with appropriate programs, ceremonies, and activities.

In witness whereof, I have hereunto set my hand this twentieth day of April, 1995, and of the Independence of the United States of America the two hundred and nineteenth.

/s/ William J. Clinton [End of quoting]

It took a lot of restraint on my part NOT to editorialize throughout this "Proclamation". However, I MUST now suggest you go back and reread it, substituting the word "Christian" for "Jewish" and "Christianity" for "Judaism". "Christian Heritage Week", imagine that! The ADL would be up-in-arms! It would be considered a hate crime, wouldn't it!

This "Proclamation" is highly reminiscent of Public Law 102-14, which makes the Seven Noahide Laws the law of the land and politically Judaized the United States of America with a Babylonian Talmudic religion known as Judaism. Phoenix Journal #98, *ASCENSION OR NEVER-NEVER LAND?* has the details.

**ANIMATED VERSION OF
DIARY OF ANNE FRANK
PREMIERES**

AMSTERDAM—An animated film version of the Diary of Anne Frank is scheduled to be given its premiere in Amsterdam in May, a spokeswoman for the Japanese [?] producer said Tuesday. Anne Frank, a Jewish schoolgirl, died in the Bergen-Belsen concentration camp [of typhus] 50 years ago. Her diary, a moving account of life in hiding from the occupying Nazis, has sold over 20 million copies all over the world since it was first published in 1947. [I remember reading it at the age of 10 or so and immediately becoming a rabid Holocaust-sympathizer. Little did I know, at the time, that I was being manipulated into espousing a cause that never was. And take a good look at "66 Questions and Answers on the Holocaust" on pages 13-14.]

**CRIMINALS UNDER THE
NEW WORLD ORDER:
MAN CHARGED WITH
"HARASSING COMMUNICATIONS"
FOR SENDING FAX!**

Prepare to be amazed and disheartened—by this article from the May 10th issue of the *PADUCAH SUN*, [quoting:]

MAYFIELD, Ky—A Water Valley man was charged with harassing communications, a class B misdemeanor, at 5:30 p.m. Monday at his home after he allegedly sent four faxes to Hutson Ag Equipment in Mayfield. Robert Pummer, 41, was jailed in Graves County on \$2000

cash bond, said Capt. Ronnie Lear of the Mayfield Police Department's investigations unit.

Lear said police received a report from Hutson on Saturday that the company had received four faxes from Pummer over about a three week period. Lear said the faxes "were talking about the Oklahoma bombing, and blaming the government for what's going on." He said the faxes were anti-government and talked about terrorism, and that Pummer said he was a member of an organization of 500 like-minded people. He said that when city and state police went to arrest Pummer, he cited his First Amendment rights. "I explained that if you annoy or harass someone, it's a criminal offense," Lear said.

WOMAN ACCUSED OF OVER-FEEDING WILD BIRDS IN ENVIRONMENTAL COURT!

No, it's not who you think! This article comes from the April 27 issue of *THE ORLANDO SENTINEL*, [quoting:]

MEMPHIS, Tenn.—There's still a free lunch for the birds flocking to eat in Mary Lane's back yard. But it's been cut in half by a judge's order. "It's the case of feeding to excess," Environmental Court [WHAT!/?] Judge Larry Potter said Tuesday. Lane has been feeding birds 10 pounds of seed a day for five years to give her 88-year-old mother something to watch. But neighbors complained. [Nine tons in 5 years sounds very conservative to a bird lover!]

AILING 81-YEAR-OLD MAN JAILED FOR REFUSING TO SHOVEL SNOW!

Another heinous crime report from *THE ORLANDO SENTINEL*, [quoting from the May 4 issue:]

MIDDLESEX BOROUGH, N.J.—A judge jailed an ailing 81-year-old man after he refused to pay a \$42 fine for failing to shovel snow from his sidewalk. Joseph Verebly, who uses crutches and takes medication for various ailments, was found guilty of disorderly conduct by Municipal Court Judge George Psak because he did not remove the snow after a storm in February.

"I would do this all over again because I'm not nervous about being in jail," Verebly said Wednesday from the county jail. "I just can't shovel myself and I'm not paying some kid \$25 to do it. I pay a lot of taxes to the city; let them shovel the snow." Verebly was convicted under a local ordinance that requires homeowners to clear snow from their sidewalks within 10 hours after a storm. He offered to pay the fine at \$1 a week for 42 weeks, but the judge refused and ordered him to spend two days in jail.

"If everybody had his [Verebly's] attitude, there would be no respect for authority," said prosecutor Glenn Gau. [Wow, that really takes a bite out of crime!]

33RD-DEGREE MASON BURL IVES HONORED POSTHUMOUSLY

This eye-opener came from a recent issue of *THE DAILY NEWS* (Southern California), [quoting:]

Celebrities and fans of Burl Ives celebrated his life

and talent Thursday during a memorial honoring the late actor and folk singer. Eddie Albert and Angie Dickinson were among those who paid tribute to Ives, a Freemason, in remarks at the Scottish Rite Cathedral. Ives died April 14 at the age of 85 at his Anacortes, Wash., home. He suffered from mouth cancer and had slipped into a coma two days earlier. Ives was a 33rd degree, the highest level that can be reached in the fraternal organization, said Raymond Rosenbaum, spokesman for the cathedral.

NUCLEAR BOMB "SURVIVAL" DRUGS

We read this one in the April 27 issue of the *MODESTO BEE*, [quoting:]

WASHINGTON—The Defense Department, in cooperation with NATO allies, is testing two commercially approved drugs it hopes will enable soldiers who initially survive a nuclear bomb to last long enough to finish their battlefield mission, the director of the Defense Nuclear Agency said Wednesday. The drugs, which reduce or eliminate the vomiting that follows exposure to radiation, are being tested "to extend the ability of an individual to perform his mission in a radiation environment," Maj. Gen. Kenneth Hagemann said. [What a bunch of humanitarians!]

FEDS TO SCOUR MOTOR VEHICLE RECORDS FOR PHONEY SS NUMBERS

This Associated Press article appeared in the April 17 issue of *THE ORLANDO SENTINEL*, [quoting:] WASHINGTON—To catch illegal aliens, fugitives from justice and child-support scofflaws, the federal government will soon offer to scour state motor vehicle records for drivers with phony Social Security numbers. Criminals and others seeking a new identity often use false social Security numbers to get a drivers license or a state-issued identification card. The phony documents can then be used to obtain public benefits as well as check-cashing and credit cards, Social Security officials said. Starting May 8, the Social Security Administration will compare its records to motor vehicle records from states that request the service, looking for fake numbers.

DROUGHT DEVASTATING CHINA

Might someones be working to destabilize Asia? This article is from the April 28 issue of the *ALBUQUERQUE JOURNAL*, [quoting:]

BEIJING—A severe drought throughout northern China has left nearly 10 million people and 4 million head of livestock without enough drinking water. Rainfall is 50 percent to 80 percent below normal in the affected regions, and strong winds and higher than usual temperatures have parched the soil, damaging 34 million acres of crops, the *China Daily* reported Thursday.

JAPANESE CONTRACT AIDS FROM U.S. BLOOD

This article is from the April 22 issue of *THE ORLANDO SENTINEL*, [quoting:]

Yoshiaki Ishida, one of the few Japanese to publicly reveal he had AIDS, died Friday in Kyoto. He was 49. Ishida was a hemophiliac who contracted the AIDS virus from contaminated blood products imported from the United States. In 1989, he and other hemophiliacs sued the Japanese government and five drug companies involved in the importation of blood, claiming they were responsible for the HIV infections. Court proceedings are expected to end in July. [Reliable reports from Japan indicate that ALL hemophiliacs in that country are now infected. An accident?? Destabilization of Asia, remember?!]

PHOENIX JOURNAL

ASCENSION OR NEVER-EVER LAND? BLUE BEAM FLIGHT SCHOOL

"As the days pass and you get closer to the time of the operative 'fulfillment' you will witness the frantic efforts to 'save' you in the name of this one and that one. The evangelists, especially those having gained recognition through multiple books, TV, Radio, etc., will be in almost panic expression—to get you SAVED for your RAPTURE (as now used). This, they will tell you, is to keep all goodly (but you must believe on Jesus) Christians from going through the TRIBULATION.

"Just yester-eve Hal Lindsey was on TV (Trinity Broadcasting Network) with Paul Crouch discussing this matter. There was franticness in Paul to get his TV stations and satellite arrangements made so he can SAVE the people of Israel and Palestine. Hal has written a new book—WHICH IS, BY THE WAY, EXCELLENT. It will deal with 'these times', etc. The ONLY THING WRONG is that it will ARRANGE FOR YOU TO HAVE A MASSIVE RAPTURE SO THAT THE PEOPLE OF JESUS DO NOT HAVE TO EXPERIENCE THE TRIBULATION. What in the world are they talking about? YOU HAVE BUILT THIS WORLD INTO WHAT IT IS—DO YOU ACTUALLY THINK YOU WILL BE WHISKED AWAY IN PHYSICAL FORM TO SOME CLOUDS SO YOU DON'T HAVE RESPONSIBILITY? I WARN YOU THAT THIS IS INCORRECT INFORMATION AND IF YOU CLING TO THIS IRRESPONSIBLE APPROACH TO YOUR PASSAGE (OR YOUR REMAINING), YOU WILL BE MOST SORRY IN THE AFTERMATH! There is a RAPTURE PLANNED FOR YOU WHO ARE SO FOOLISH—AND IT IS CALLED OPERATION BLUE BEAM!"

Some of the important topics discussed are:

- * O.J. Simpson murder trial
- * Depopulation
- * The Zhirinovsky threat
- * The Noahide Laws
- * Selections from Edgar Cayce
- * The Constitution and the Federalist Papers
- * The 32nd degree Masons
- * World ascension day
- * More on Russbacher
- * Henry Wallace and the radical tradition
- * Moving to Mexico
- * The Kol Nidre

ASCENSION OR NEVER-EVER LAND?

BLUE BEAM FLIGHT SCHOOL

Can you learn to ascend by take-off day? Will you "rapture" or "rupture" your fantasy? Who plans all the wondrous adventures to suck you in? Well, it takes a lot of discerning and a heck of a lot of WISE JUDGING! Players are important—but not as important as RECOGNIZING TRUTH! The Satanic players still have some very interesting games to play with you—and the curtain's rising is even a bit delayed—ah, but Satan's promised land is not being denied to you—just delayed by inconvenience. Good luck. May the GLORY OF GOD be shown before you in truth of expression—NOT BE USED TO SUCKER YOU INTO A HOLOGRAPHIC HOLOCAUST OF THE LIE! The time is at hand for the testing—how will you fare?



BY

GYEORGOS CERES HATONN

#98

A PHOENIX JOURNAL

For ordering information
please see Back Page

"There are two ways
of spreading light:
to be the candle
or the mirror
that reflects it."

—Edith Wharton

66 Questions & Answers On The Holocaust

Published by the Institute for Historical Review
1822½ Newport Blvd. • Suite 191 • Costa Mesa, California 92627 • U.S.A.

1. What proof exists that the Nazis practiced genocide or deliberately killed six million Jews?
None. The only evidence is the testimony of individual "Survivors." This testimony is contradictory, and no "survivor" claims to have actually witnessed any gassing. There is no hard evidence whatsoever: no mounds of ashes, no crematoria capable of doing the job, no piles of clothes, no human soap, no lamp shades made of human skin, no records, no demographic statistics.
2. What proof exists that six million Jews were not killed by the Nazis?
Extensive evidence, including that of a forensic, demographic, analytical and comparative nature, exists proving the impossibility of such a figure, an exaggeration of, perhaps, 1000%.
3. Did Simon Wiesenthal once state in writing that "there were no extermination camps on German soil"?
Yes. In *Books & Bookmen*, April, 1975 issue. He claims the "gasings" of Jews took place in Poland.
4. If Dachau was in Germany and even Simon Wiesenthal says that it was not an extermination camp, why do thousands of veterans in America say that it was an extermination camp?
Because after the Allies captured Dachau, thousands of G.I.s were led through Dachau and shown buildings alleged to be gas chambers, and because the mass-media widely, but falsely, stated that Dachau was a "gassing" camp.
5. Auschwitz was in Poland, not Germany. Is there any proof that gas chambers for the purpose of killing human beings existed at or in Auschwitz?
No. A reward of \$50,000 was offered for such proof, the money being held in trust by a bank, but no one came up with any credible evidence. Auschwitz, captured by the Soviets, was extensively modified after the war and mortuaries were reconstructed to look like large "gas chambers." It is now a big tourist attraction for the communist Polish government.
6. If Auschwitz wasn't a "death camp," what was its true purpose?
It was a large-scale manufacturing complex. Synthetic rubber (Buna) was made there, and its inmates were used as a workforce. The Buna process was used in the U.S. during WWII.
7. Who set up the first concentration camps, and where and when?
The first use of concentration camps in the western world was apparently in America during the Revolutionary War. The British interned thousands of Americans, many of whom died of disease and beatings. Andrew Jackson and his brother—who died—were two. Later the British set up concentration camps in South Africa to hold Dutch women and children during their conquest of that country (The Boer War). Tens of thousands died in these hell-holes, which were far worse than any German concentration camp of WWII.
8. How did German concentration camps differ from American relocation camps which interned Japanese- and German-Americans during WWII?
Except for the name, the only significant difference was that the Germans interned persons on the basis of being a real or suspected security threat to the German war effort whereas the Americans interned persons on the basis of race alone.
9. Why did the Germans intern Jews in concentration camps?
Because the Germans considered Jews a direct threat to their national sovereignty and survival, and because Jews were overwhelmingly represented in communist subversion. However, all suspected security risks—not only Jews—were in danger of internment.
10. What extensive measure did world Jewry undertake against Germany as early as 1933?
An international boycott of German goods.
11. Did the Jews of the world "declare war on Germany"?
Yes. The world media carried the headlines, "Judea Declares War on Germany."
12. Was this before or after the rumors of the "death camps" began?
Nearly six years before. Judea declared war on Germany in 1933.
13. What nation is credited with being the first to practice mass civilian bombing?
Great Britain—on 11 May 1940.
14. How many gas chambers to kill people were there at Auschwitz?
None.
15. How many Jews were in areas that came to be controlled by the Germans before the war?
Less than four million.
16. If the Jews of Europe were not exterminated by the Nazis, what happened to them?
After the war the Jews of Europe were still in Europe except for perhaps 300,000 of them who had died of all causes during the war, and those who had emigrated to Israel, the United States, Argentina, Canada, etc. Most Jews who left Europe did so after, not during, the war. They are all accounted for.
17. How many Jews fled to deep within the Soviet Union?
Over two million. The Germans did not have access to this Jewish population.
18. How many Jews emigrated prior to the war, thus being outside of German reach?
Over a million (not including those absorbed by the USSR).
19. If Auschwitz was not an extermination camp, why did the commandant, Rudolf Hoess, confess that it was?
Time-honored methods were used to get him to tell his captors what they wanted to hear.
20. Is there any proof that torture was used by American, British and Soviet captors to force "confessions" of German officials after the war?
There is extensive evidence of torture having been used both before and during the famous Nuremberg trials—and after, in the case of other war crimes trials.
21. How does the "Holocaust" story benefit the Jews today?
It removes them from any criticism as a group. It provides a "common bond" with which their leaders can control them. It is instrumental in money-raising campaigns and to justify aid to Israel, totaling about \$10 billion per year.
22. How does it benefit the State of Israel?
It justifies the billions of dollars in "reparations" the State of Israel has received from West Germany (East Germany refused to pay). It is used by the Zionist/Israeli lobby to control American foreign policy toward Israel and to force American taxpayers to put up all the money Israel wants. And the annual ante is growing each year.
23. How does it benefit many Christian clergymen?
It correlates with the Old Testament idea of Jews being the persecuted "Chosen People." It also keeps the Israeli-controlled "Holy Land" accessible to the clergy.
24. How does it benefit the communists?
It hides the extent of their own war-mongering and atrocities before, during and after the war.
25. How does it benefit Britain?
In the same way it benefits the Soviet Union.
26. Is there any evidence that Hitler knew of a mass extermination of Jews?
No.
27. What kind of gas was used by the Nazis in concentration camps?
Zyklon-B, a hydrocyanic gas.
28. For what purpose was, and is, this gas manufactured?
For the extermination of the typhus-bearing louse. It is used to fumigate clothing and quarters. It is readily available today.
29. Why did they use this instead of a gas more suitable for mass extermination?
If the Nazis had intended to use gas to exterminate people, far more efficient gases were available. Zyklon-B is very inefficient except when used as a fumigation agent.
30. How long does it take to fully ventilate an area fumigated by Zyklon-B?
About 20 hours. The whole procedure is extremely involved and technical. Gas masks have to be used and well-trained technicians only are employed.
31. Auschwitz commandant Hoess said that his men would enter the gas chamber ten minutes after the Jews had died and remove them. How do you explain this?
It can't be explained because if they had done this they would have suffered the same fate as the previous occupants.
32. Hoess said in his confession his men would smoke cigarettes as they pulled the dead Jews out of the gas chambers ten minutes after gassing. Isn't Zyklon-B explosive?
Highly so. The Hoess confession is obviously false.
33. What was the exact procedure the Nazis allegedly used to exterminate Jews?
The stories range from dropping the gas canisters into a crowded room from a hole in the ceiling, to piping it through shower heads. "Millions" of Jews are alleged to have been killed in this manner.
34. How could such a mass program have been kept secret from Jews who were scheduled for extermination?
It couldn't have been kept secret. The fact is that there was no such mass-gassing anywhere. The rumors of such came from strictly Jewish sources.

35. If Jews scheduled for execution knew the fate in store for them, why did they go to their death without fight or protest? They didn't fight or protest simply because there was no intention to kill them. They were simply interned and forced to work.
36. About how many Jews died in the concentration camps? About 300,000
37. How did they die? Mainly from recurring typhus epidemics that ravaged war-torn Europe during the period. Also from starvation and lack of medical attention toward the end of the war when virtually all road and rail transportation had been bombed out by the Allies.
38. What is typhus? The disease always appears when many people are jammed together for long periods without bathing. It is carried by lice which infest hair and clothes. Armies and navies have traditionally required short haircuts on their men because of the danger of typhus. Ironically, if the Germans had used more Zyklon-B more Jews might have survived life in the concentration camps.
39. What is the difference if six million or 300,000 Jews died during this awesome period? 5,700,000. Besides—and contrary to "Holocaust" propaganda—there was no deliberate attempt to exterminate anyone.
40. Many Jewish survivors of the "death camps" say they saw bodies being piled up in pits and burned. How much gasoline would have to be used to perform this? A great deal more than the Germans had access to as there was a substantial fuel shortage at that time.
41. Can bodies be burned in pits? No, it is impossible for human bodies to be totally consumed by flames in this manner as not enough heat can be generated in open pits.
42. "Holocaust" authors claim that the Nazis were able to cremate bodies in about 10 minutes. How long does it take to incinerate a body according to professional cremator operators? About 2 hours.
43. Why did the concentration camps have crematory ovens? To dispose efficiently and sanitarily of the corpses created by the typhus epidemics.
44. Given a 100% duty cycle of all the crematoria in all the camps in German-controlled territory, what is the maximum number of corpses it would have been possible to incinerate during the entire period such cremators were in operation? About 430,600.
45. Can a crematory oven be operated 100% of the time? No, 50% of the time is a generous estimate (12 hours per day.) Cremator ovens have to be cleaned thoroughly and regularly when in heavy operation.
46. How much ash is left from a cremated corpse? After the bone is all ground down, about a shoebox-full.
47. If six million people had been incinerated by the Nazis, what happened to the ashes? That remains to be "explained." Six million bodies would produce literally tons upon tons of ashes. Yet there is no evidence of any large depositories of such ash.
48. Do Allied wartime photos of Auschwitz (during the period when the "gas chambers" and crematoria were supposed to be in full operation) reveal gas chambers? No. In fact, these photographs do not even reveal a trace of the enormous amounts of smoke which were supposedly constantly over the camp. Nor do they evidence the "open pits" in which bodies were allegedly burned.
49. What was the main provision of the German "Nuremberg Laws" of 1935? Laws against intermarriage and sexual relations between Germans and Jews similar to laws existing in Israel today.
50. Were there any American precedents for the Nuremberg Laws? Many states in the U.S.A. had laws preventing intermarriage and sexual relations between persons of different races long before the Nazis.
51. What did the International Red Cross have to report with regard to the "Holocaust" question? A report on the visit of an IRC delegate to Auschwitz in September 1944, pointed out that internees were permitted to receive packages and that rumors of gas chambers could not be verified.
52. What was the role of the Vatican during the time the six million Jews were alleged to have been exterminated? If there had been an extermination plan, the Vatican would most certainly have been in a position to know. But since there was none, the Vatican had no reason to speak out against it.
53. What evidence is there that Hitler knew of the ongoing Jewish extermination? None.
54. Did the Nazis and the Zionists collaborate? Yes. Both groups were interested in removing the Jews from Europe and maintained friendly relations throughout the war.
55. What caused Anne Frank's death just several weeks before the end of the war? Typhus.
56. Is the Anne Frank Diary genuine? No, the evidence compiled by Ditleb Felderer of Sweden and Dr. Robert Faurisson of France proves conclusively that the famous diary is a literary hoax.
57. What about the numerous photographs and footage taken in the German concentration camps showing piles of emaciated corpses? Are these faked? Photographs can be faked, yes. But it is far easier merely to add a caption or comment to a photo or piece of footage that does not tell the truth about what that photo or film actually shows. Does a pile of emaciated corpses mean that these people were "gassed" or deliberately starved to death? Or could this mean that these people were victims of a raging typhus epidemic or starved due to the lack of food in the camps toward the end of the war? Pictures of piles of German women and children killed in Allied bombing raids have been passed off as dead Jews.
58. Who originated the term, "Genocide"? Raphael Lemkin, a Polish Jew, in a book which appeared in 1944.
59. Were films such as Holocaust and The Winds of War documentary films? No, the films do not claim to be history, rather fictional dramatizations based on history. Unfortunately, all too many people have taken them to be accurate representations of history as it really happened.
60. About how many books have been published which refute some aspect of the standard claims made about the "Holocaust"? At least 60. More are in process of production.
61. What happened when a historical institute offered \$50,000 to anyone who could prove that Jews were gassed at Auschwitz? No proof was submitted as a claim on the reward, but the institute was sued for \$17 million by a "Holocaust" survivor who claims the reward offer caused him to lose sleep, caused his business to suffer, and represented "injurious denial of established fact."
62. What about the claim that those who question the "Holocaust" are anti-Semitic or neo-Nazi? This is a smear designed to draw attention away from facts and honest arguments. Scholars who refute "Holocaust" claims are of all persuasions—Democrats, Republicans, libertarians, socialists, Christians, Jews, etc. There is no correlation between "Holocaust" refutation and anti-Semitism or neo-Nazism. As a matter of fact, there are increasing numbers of Jewish scholars who openly admit that evidence for the "Holocaust" is severely lacking.
63. What has happened to the historians who have questioned the "Holocaust" material? They have been subject to smear campaigns, loss of academic positions, loss of pensions, destruction of their property and physical violence.
64. Has the Institute for Historical Review suffered any retaliation for its efforts to uphold the right of freedom of speech and academic freedom? The IHR has been bombed three times and picketed twice, with demonstrators from the Jewish Defense League flying the Israeli flag and shouting death threats. Death threats by telephone are virtually a daily occurrence. All newspaper coverage is hostile if there is any coverage at all.
65. Why is there so little publicity for your point of view? Because for political reasons the Establishment does not want any in-depth discussion about the facts surrounding the "Jewish Holocaust" myth.
66. Where can I get more information about the "other side" of the "Holocaust" story as well as facts concerning other areas of WWII historical revisionism? The Institute for Historical Review, P.O. Box 1306, Torrance, Calif. 90505 carries a wide variety of books, cassette and video tapes on significant historical subjects.

Another Journal Goes To Press

Information Is *The* Light Thru The Maze

Editor's note: Readers, please keep in mind that it takes a good 8-10 weeks of publication and printing activities between the time that we announce the latest Journal here, only GOING to press, and when that new Journal is actually completed and available for purchase through Phoenix Source Distributors. Always look to the Back Page of CONTACT for Journal availability information.

5/13/95 #1 HATONN

FOREWORD

I choose to identify this journal as *INTERESTING DARK GAMES FROM THE DARK SIDE*. I do this because most of this will refer to very dark actions, as in Zaire, Africa and now, Italy and on around the globe. Games in the Americas, and soon to be games in China and other parts of Asia.

Most of the volume will be directly utilized from a manuscript sent to us by a well known author. He did, however, send the material without permission given to print his name (so far). We can call him Deg for now; actually it is D.E.G. With no return address, only material, we are handling it as confidential until informed otherwise. We certainly understand the harassment of sharing such historical truth, for each who has done so up to now has been sorely treated by organized clubs as well as individuals who either are serving the Dark Side or are trying desperately to hide truth. The assaults, of course, are from ones who have written history to suit themselves and their wishes since the beginning of history's collection. We will get the book into press for Deg as soon as we have funding and only with his full permission. It is sufficient to run it here in our daily journal entry and *CONTACT*. [See pgs. 43-60 in last week's *CONTACT* and pgs. 19-34 this week.]

Ours is not to offend ANYONE, even the players on the "Dark Side", for we enjoy challenge and the game has been brilliantly played up to now. Too bad, Shady Workers, the game is up and is becoming public knowledge. We know the players and the game, and that's quite enough.

In this journal you will find some most distressing information, especially you ones who THINK yourselves to be from one racial group or another. There is, however, no specific, no "one" group to which this information refers. It may at first seem pointed and somehow warped in perception—focused on a race or a color. It isn't for it CAN only be reflective of a "creed". It is HISTORY unfolded, uncovered, unshrouded.

I find it difficult to simply offer information without connecting it for you, to today's happenings such as deadly disease now sweeping Africa, "AIDS" sweeping the world, Earth changes upon you (hail of 33 pounds each ball, in China, softball size in Texas) and massive weather destruction everywhere you look, quakes which are causing the convulsions of our Mother Source—it is going right to plans of this Dark Side. Ah, but they too will need a place upon which to walk and live for they have gone TOO FAR.

There is hope for the nations, however, who SEEM to be taken by the Elite One World Order, for the factions are at war amongst themselves. This fact always allows the "citizens" to mind their own business

and continue to survive. The hope of the adversary is that you will all rise up in ARMS and DEAD yourselves or go to war in the name of God. NO, don't do it, for there are better ways to survive and live, to live another day. Whatever you do through this time of tribulation, DO NOT COUNT OUT that which is the Soviet Union in a new costume. All the Elite players are after the SAME goal, the same prize; it simply is a vying for the "big seat". Depopulation of the globe is a major factor involved here. The thrust, unfortunately for our Black brothers, is after the tribal members of the African native who were exploited and actually SOLD into slavery—only to survive long enough to feel the wrath of the Dark Side again and again.

There are not a "few" dying in Zaire—there are hundreds of thousands. Even millions—already dead. Now there are cases of this same "dis-ease" moved into Italy and other European nations. It is all but HUSHED from the U.S. media. This indicates, readers, that the problem is so large it cannot be contained and have YOU KNOW TRUTH.

As Janet Reno stands bald-faced before you and denounces YOU for knowing the involvement of government (HER AND CLINTON SPECIFICALLY) and says, "It is unacceptable for you to blame Government for such as Waco and now to call Government, thugs and liars, when 'we' are your protectors. It will not be longer tolerated." She speaks of SELF. After all—what do you expect? When have you ever had one of the Elite volley-ball team admit ANYTHING, except the lies they lay on you to cover their dastardly deeds?

Well, sorry, readers, our travel here is NOT TO SAVE YOU. We have a mission, yes, and you can go with Cmdr. Ashtar or whatever else you find. Ramtha? Mafu? Where are THEY, anyway? Do you ever wonder about these things? The ones who are being truly guided are not there in money-making compounds; they are working around the clock in the form of a Gordon-Michael Scallion, a *CONTACT* and such. They are not tripping around in Swami costumes being honorary Gurus.

Most who DARE to write, such as Deg, Eustace Mullins [see p. 18] and hundreds of others, are all but hiding for their very lives.

SPEAKING OF SCALLION

I request, please, that the tapes of Art Bell/Gordon-Michael Scallion be made available to the readers. Dr. Young has some interchange with these two as the program was aired and he also taped the program. He has generously shared with the local people. I am going to ask them at "The Word" to make those tapes available. If you actually believe that what I tell you is terrifying and terrible—I suggest you hear the truth about the world changes (of physical nature) from OUR Earth connection. Touched by Angels? Well, I don't know if you would want to call it that or not. Call it whatever you want to—but truth is being shown and brought in many ways—and he has the truth about Earth changes. Remember that it is a connected concept that brings the overall truth of manifestation. He may well miss a day or so on a calendar—but he is hitting the "concept" and expected manifestation RIGHT ON.

[Editor's note: We can't quite handle the material

through "The Word" as Commander enthusiastically suggests above because Art Bell's radio show is a syndicated, copyrighted production. And so is Gordon-Michael Scallion's information. That is why we will here provide the information for how to plug-in to this excellent material. To get a copy of Art Bell's 5/5/95 (or earlier 2/10/95) interview with Gordon-Michael Scallion, call: 1-800-917-4278, or send a check for \$19.50 to: Chancellor Broadcasting Corp., 744 East Pine Ave., Central Point, OR 97502.]

I also suggest anyone wanting valid information regarding EARTH CHANGES, consider Scallion's *The Earth Changes Report*, P.O. Box 336, Chesterfield, NH 03443. 1-603-363-4916. I have no real input about his newsletter but I do KNOW Gordon-Michael Scallion. Does he know me? Well, if he doesn't, he certainly knows my compatriots.

But it scares you? Good grief, readers, if you aren't scared then you're ignoring the FACTS. Nobody likes to find they have been the FOOL. YOU are no different—but that does NOT mean you need to continue to be the fool and continue in the foolishness.

COLLOIDS

I am asked in panic, "How are you going to get us enough colloidal 'stuff' to get some to everyone?" Say what? I'm not. Let the ones do so who promised and diluted, colored and promised you that "their product" would save everybody while they have not the very elements which CAN. Go to Dr. Koenig who touts us to be evil—and use the colored water and see how many of the mystery bugs it "cures". Why do you come to us now, after blasting and denouncing us, and ask us to SERVE you? We will do what we can with what we have, which is NOTHING, for ones want, want, and want from us without giving ability to get that which we need to produce. Nobody has the formula—not even Dharma who was given the instructions. That is so nobody can CLAIM to have the same thing—for nobody else CAN have the same thing. This does not mean that some of the Silver Colloids won't work and they should work on both Cholera and Bubonic Plague. I find the new Pneumonic Plague microbe is "iffy". You have to have a higher frequency carrier to break up the "mystery" viruses BECAUSE THEY ARE MAN-MADE TO HAVE NO TREATMENT.

The "nice guys", and I do not jest, are telling you the only hope is for a sound immune system if you are to survive. Then comes the discourse of, "Well, in Africa the immune systems are so bad that there is no hope at all." Then comes the WISE answer: "Because of demineralized food and resistance built against the antibiotics of overuse—the AMERICANS HAVE WORSE IMMUNE SYSTEMS THAN IN AFRICA!" It is true.

By the way, right here let me interject something of great importance.

COLOR OF COLLOID

When you produce the silver colloid in distilled water you have a golden yellow color (that is the color tone of silver), when you colloidalize gold you get purple (that is the color tone of gold). When you colloidalize silver in the presence of gold, you will get a dark color solution—with purple overtones—add Gaiandriana and you immediately get a much darker purple-toned solution which will clarify as the Drias take up the colloids.

I want you to know this because the bashing has already started about the "color" of colloids. We only have a trace of gold—it is all that is necessary. We are not in a color competition—we are in a "frequency" race for survival. The solution will always take on the color tone designated to THE HIGHEST FREQUENCY READING which will become higher than the sum of its component parts.

My suggestion changes as the world turns. I now

suggest that, as you get the solution, start working on that "extra" immune barrier. I also suggest that you not wait for a "series" to begin to supplement with "friendly flora" (*Lactobacillus/Acidophilus*) because this new product under heavy use will wipe what few you have remaining, out. You don't have many any longer for you have managed to wipe them out of your food supplies. You have paid dearly for pasteurized milk. It may have been necessary to pasteurize milk and other products such as cheese, etc., but it kills the necessary living organisms as well. It is easy to replace as supplements and your feeling of well-being will increase greatly. This is the only side-effect, of taking the colloid. It is natural and in living cells (if it's ours you have) so it is simply a supplement in itself. If you have sturdy flora, however, the structures will be at about the same frequency as your body, having dwelled and reproduced nicely up to now. You may not have any problem except with the weaker strains of natural bacterial flora—but this is simply a suggestion you can take or leave. The friendly flora in the intestinal tract act much like the digesters in compost. They break down the residue, pull out the nutrients and help move the waste on through the system. Don't get a big hang-up about it.

SOY MILK AND GOAT'S MILK

About milk: Remember that the cow is a living milk factory among other things. What goes into the cow goes into the milk. This is very important today in the age of pesticides, antibiotics and growth hormones. Yes, I do wish everyone would drink soy milk but then, I wish a lot of things. I GREATLY prefer goat's milk. The goat has a stomach of iron and a protective system that detoxifies far better than the unsuspecting cow. The reason so many of you are "allergic" or uncomfortable with dairy products is the lack of the enzymes and bacteria in the system that digests same. They are wiped out in the processing and you have no reserves. When you are rid of the good bacteria and enzymes you can't digest sugar and starches very well either.

BACK TO COLLOIDS

What I do recommend is that you not delay too long in using the OxySol and GaiaCol, for you need to start making sure your water is debugged and you get some intake of the minerals in the OxySol and then, of course, GaiaCol is your life-ring.

No, we can't supply enough for EVERYBODY—but we will do the best humanly possible, as timely as possible. Our limitations are the reason why we have to start and stay, for a while, with the small bottles—to make it go around to more people because it doesn't take much in use. As we come to a balance or higher production we can offer refills in larger sizes. We need to, however, move along with a liquid application, cream application, etc., also. You need it for a protective covering for exposed skin areas—especially the hands and face. I suggest you put a little of each into a small amount of water to rinse your mouth several times a day as well as rubbing on the lips and coating the inside of the nasal passages. This new stuff is carried and passed every way there is known to man. We'll get creams and lip balm as soon as we can get to it.

BENEFIT TO CONTACT SUBSCRIBERS

I will tell you one thing, SUBSCRIBERS TO CONTACT will be FIRST SERVED IN ALL INSTANCES. You who support us will have top priority. THAT IS A PROMISE! So, as you order, please do so under the subscription name—even if you are a reader of someone else's paper. I am not going to offer the government (who is our largest reading audience) that which will save their necks, before our friends and supporters have theirs. It will behoove people to subscribe because we aren't in the big business business. I personally am

tired of seeing our team turn the other cheek. I know, "Who would ever have thought it!"

Can you make contributions and, if so, what? Yes, it takes silver and it takes gold and so far Ekkers have donated their "gifts" of same, along with Charles. Hours of time are necessary to attend and formulate, a generator had to be purchased and already we need another—into the thousands of \$\$\$ with no way to break even for a very long time. Yes you CAN help. We are going to need a place to expand a bit and, if we gear up—we have to have proper equipment. We are having to run spectrometer readings at commercial laboratories, etc. NO, we don't want to increase the price—we need, in fact, to be able to give away a lot—to the children especially. This is no time to think greed. If you will simply support us, that is all that is asked or expected.

We also note that time is spent in the "settling" process while any "clumps" settle out of the colloid. These sediments can be then used in the lotions and sprays. This means, though, that if we have to move too rapidly you will get clouded solution. That is not lack of colloidalization, it is over saturation. We are not interested in "beauty"; we are interested in total strength of FULL SATURATION of the silver and the single cell coverage by the gold and Drianas. This is only a "supplement" of natural minerals. There are several things we can modify as we move along and get better looking product, I suppose, but I refuse to be bound by someone's coloring book. I note that 90% of the colloidal silver on the market is artificially colored (yellow) to fool you. The product may well carry enough silver to "work" but to me it's a lie presented to fool you. I am sick to my own soul of greedy humans. It is wondrous to do well and even to flourish in the time of troubles for, after all, it is the wise man who acts and thinks ahead. It is not alright to foist half-baked goods off onto unsuspecting customers.

Let me tell you NOW, that the "yellow" referred to in colloidal silver is very light "golden hue" in color. When you get a bottle of something that looks like lemons it is NOT the pure product—it is color enhanced. That too is fine if it simply marks the solution for recognition, but should be reflected on the label, in this instance where color is already an identification from the processing.

An almost clear solution is preferable, to me, than an artificially colored solution. It's what is in the solution which "counts", not the colored water. Because you have "golden hue" from the silver, when you add gold to the processing you will get purple, which when mixed with the yellow will appear "muddy with purple overtones". When you have this—you have then to merge this solution into the GaiaDrianas which will make the solution a bit more translucent than transparent for you are now dealing with LIVING CELLS. However, a full colloidal solution will be transparent or translucent and will HAVE COLOR from "within", not food coloring. The color will be from the colloid particulate—reflecting what is in solution. You will get the COLOR-TONE of the frequency of the spectrum reading for the given element colloidalized. It is a product of electrolysis or catalytic conversion. Ours goes THE FINAL STEP FORWARD: WE MERGE IT WITH THE LIVING DRIAS WHICH WILL THEN ADAPT TO ANY INDIVIDUAL DNA FOR IT BEARS DNA, WHICH IS THE LIFE BLUEPRINT, AND ITS JOB IS TO ADAPT. WE COULD EVEN PERSONALIZE IT WITH ONE DROP OF AN INDIVIDUAL'S BLOOD. We have no intention of doing so, but this is just an indicator of adaptability—it will happen within your body. This product is NOT a medicine and it is NOT a drug so if you speak of it as such—you are incorrect. It cures NOTHING—it provides a TOOL for your use in attending SELF to counter unwanted invaders.

INFORMATION

We haven't time or space to offer all the breaking news and, more especially, full follow-up as we have to

turn attention to ongoing urgent matters such as the above. So, I can only suggest that you consider supplementing with other materials if you feel you need more than we can offer. If I were asked "which" publications, I would be hard-pressed but I think a good source of "breaking information" of wide diversity is, of course, SPOTLIGHT. You have to read with careful discretion for they take a lot of advertising in order to keep the subscription prices down and that in some ways compromises them. They do, however, offer WHAT THEY GET, as good journals must, realizing that some documents may well not be fully accurate. It is better to have YOU have qualified information and later corrections, if in error, than to keep it from you until the barn is burning and the horse lost. The price for the paper is quite minimal. The address: The SPOTLIGHT, 300 Independence Ave., SE, Washington, D.C. 20003. They can keep the price down by taking the advertising but it also brings them great headaches as you will note from the recent harassments by media and government. We HAVE TO avoid that focus in order to continue to serve. The "answer" for some is not necessarily the answer for another.

DREAMS

I would like to share a bit of wisdom with you for your reminding: Little Crow:

"There is going to be no supreme race, no supreme people, no supreme beings. Everybody is going to have to take the responsibility... and seven generations from now we'll say to God, Tunkashila, Umdogee, Wakan Tanka, 'Here's what You dreamt of. This is a dream You gave us as human beings when You created us in this universe. Here it is, right here where You put us to fulfill it. Here's our dream to You. Happy Birthday.' And He'll say, 'And why did you do all of this?' And we'll say, 'For all our relations.'"

"...Have the bravery and courage to dream your dream in the midst of non-dreamers. Have the courage and conviction to state your principles in the midst of those who have no ears. Have the courage and conviction to draw or to paint and to create despite those who have no eyes. Because unless you are doing what you want to do, you are a captive."

I salute you, Wambliska.

Gyeorgos Ceres Hatonn, Cmdr.

IGFF-PSC

May 13, 1995

In the day of our Great Cycle, Day 270, Year 8.

Journal identification:

INTERESTING DARK GAMES FROM THE DARK SIDE

The games have come to the boiling point as the players begin to struggle against themselves. How do you survive their ongoing shenanigans? You learn everything you can so that you can KNOW what is taking place and recognize the teams and players. Then listen to GOD and you can find your way through the maze of never-ending intrigue. You cannot win with swords—you must KNOW truth and act in WISDOM. Guns will not win this war, nor frankly, even the battle. There is a way through—but you must see and hear, and that means you have to WAKE UP.

DEDICATION

To Charles Neil, without whom we would NEVER have made it to here. God bless you, Son, for being the "rock" upon which the machinery can be placed and our tasks accomplished. When we have asked to find the "way", you have. We are both grateful and indebted. You have helped accomplish that which others claim to be "impossible". Frustrations are recognized, noted and realized. Salu.

Recent Messages

From Ronn Jackson

5/8-13/95 RONN JACKSON

MY FELLOW AMERICANS:

5/8/95: The following message was received in this office and has been re-typed for clarity.

It has been confirmed that there are more than 80 F.B.I. agents in Kingman (Arizona). They have taken over the National Guard Armory, installed 500 phone lines, computer banks, and the Armory is heavily guarded at the perimeter. Questioning of individuals has shifted from the Oklahoma bombing/Tim McVeigh to those of militia, patriot groups and individuals not connected to the bombing investigation. Typical questions include what someone has ordered from military goods catalogs, such as, *U.S. Cavalry*. They are also questioning people with subscriptions to *Soldier of Fortune*, *American Survival*, etc..

The F.B.I. has ordered the phone company to install traps (not wiretaps) on phone lines of all the local gun dealers and there is also a long list of private citizens subject to these traps. The point here is, what is the F.B.I. really trying to find out? Why are they questioning individuals about facts not relevant to the bombing? Are the Feds trying to intimidate and coerce the local citizens here to react, possibly violently, to this covert operation? What will happen if the Feds start a shooting war here in the name of investigating the Oklahoma bombing? Anti-government, pro-*Constitution* sentiment in Kingman is high with approximately 500-1000 ardent patriots (not militia). We will defend, not attack to protect the few rights we have left. PLEASE LET THE NATION KNOW WHAT IS GOING ON HERE IN KINGMAN!

ALERT! IT IS RUMORED THAT PRESIDENT CLINTON IS WRITING EXECUTIVE ORDER 12962, TO SUSPEND THE *BILL OF RIGHTS*! We have confirmed this from one other source. The information we receive comes in such large quantities and we attempt to be as accurate as possible. If, in fact, this information is correct (and we believe it to be), I ask you consider the following points: (1.) The F.B.I. was created as a result of non-positive law and has limited jurisdiction within the 50 sovereign states. (2.) A patriot is defined in *Webster's Dictionary* as "Someone who loves his country". (3.) If government believes that they are threatened by patriots, then they are not observing the law!

5/9/95: Throughout our country there are several organizations that I refer to as "pseudo-intellectual think tanks" that grant to certain individuals who they think share their thoughts and beliefs. These individuals are referred to as "research fellows" and they are used by many parts of the media as experts on many topics. One such organization is the Hoover Institute at Stanford University located in Palo Alto, California. An article just appeared in the *Wall Street Journal*, May 5, 1995, page A-12, by research fellow Joseph D. McNamara, entitled "Bombs and the *Bill of Rights*". Some of you may recognize Mr. McNamara, as he is the former police chief of Kansas City, MO and San Jose, CA. In his lengthy article, two phrases that he used came to my attention. One was "lunatic fringe" and the other was "delusional paranoids". My fellow Americans, because I want the *Constitution* reaffirmed as the

supreme law of the land, the Justice Department, who is my employee, brands me a "domestic terrorist" because I have the word "patriot" attached to my name. And a research fellow, who mooches off one level of government or another, says I am a minority, expecting me to mind my own business because I am critical of the foul and corrupt United States Government. My business is the freedom and liberty of my country and anyone who concurs with the government being deceitful or lying to its people, is my enemy!

In our recent history, the year 1913 will go down as one that government abused with their own self-serving protocol. 1933 will also be shown as another year that the people of this country took the short end of it again. 1992 will be shown as the year Hillbilly Socialism came into vogue. Do not let those years deceive you because the Democratic Party was in control. Before and after the Democrats were the Republicans who did not do a damn thing to change anything that the previous administration had done. My fellow Americans, the reason nothing was done is the new administration had too many "checks" to cash and their instructions did not include any change. You will note I said instructions! Yes, many of you know that the government makes you think they are in control. When it comes down to what you want or think needs done, most of you know, you say what they are doing is for the people, but what people is only implied as being "we the People" of this country. It is not! You must educate yourselves. Please start with the "Khazarians" and "fractional banking". The latter is the easiest. Look up the meaning of "ponzi" or "pyramid schemes". Welcome to the world of reality!

5/10/95: The New York City District Attorney's Office just indicted several traitors involved with "debt" in the country of Brazil. These currency transactions involve bonds or securities of that country. While the bonds or securities are not cashed, transaction fees and commissions are paid on the deal. My fellow Ameri-

cans, the same thing goes on in this country with your national debt and hundreds of millions of dollars are made off of your misery and obligation that your government has created for you. It is an evil entity who is serving money interests and unless you start taking an interest in this country, your government has no choice but to slaughter many of you! This may seem a very simplistic statement. However, Oklahoma City is only a prelude of things to come. No matter what comes between now and then, the bottom line still comes out: the death of sovereign state citizens. Are you preparing yourself for this certainty?

Seldom does a day go by when I am not contacted by a writer, researcher, or sovereign state citizen who has awakened. My purpose is information and my area of expertise is the illegalities of the government. From the financial end, to the give-away programs, to the massive push towards the One World Order, to the wanton and senseless deaths of their constituents, in order to put into effect, what they believe or say, is that which you want! Today I received a fax that states the Hillbilly-Socialist in the White House is putting forth another one of his unconstitutional Presidential Directives to suspend the *Bill of Rights*. My fellow Americans, we must convene a constitutional tribunal and get rid of the parasites in Washington, D.C. and everyone else who has participated in any unconstitutional act. Yes, you heard me right. There are thousands involved.

Until this date, Max Boot of the *Wall Street Journal* had been a favorite of mine. He served well with the *Christian Science Monitor* and was always, I thought, objective. All good reporting must come to an end. To survive, one must join the mainstream media point of view, or head out to the open spaces. Mr. Boot, like his peers, have already tried "extremists" and/or "patriots" in the media and have condemned all patriots without first determining who was actually responsible for that occurrence on 4/19/95 in Oklahoma City. Mr. Boot has an education coming, as do most of his contemporaries. This country belongs to the people "of this country" and it will take a very short time for him to be educated, as it will the federal government. We have no need for his socialistic point of view, as we have no need for the United States Government. The supreme law of the land is the *Constitution* and, make no mistake, Mr. Boot, I am not an anarchist, just a plain, ordinary, sovereign state citizen who will assist in the enforcement of the law of the land. This is an open invitation to you, Mr. Boot, and all three branches of the United States Government. Please form a single file line and you can all kiss my patriotic ass.

Government says it is working within the system that they did not create. If any person participates in an act that is fraudulent, he is as equally guilty as the

Subscription Information

Ronn Jackson's
New Republic

P.O. Box 4014
Pahrump, NV 89041

Phone: (702) 727-0546

Fax: (702) 727-7496

\$120.00 per year;

Two newsletters each month, the 1st & 15th

original perpetrator of that act. Government will say their acts are for the people. **Bullshit!** If you break any laws and you are caught, then you are a criminal. The Sovereign Immunity Doctrine protects government when they break the law. We must repeal that evil Doctrine and make the repeal retroactive to the ratification of the *Constitution* (1789). Then the real work starts. Each and every member of government must be tried for treason. Law is law! The truth and the *Constitution* must be preserved!

5/11/95: Even some of the media is reporting, "Due to the end of the cold War, your government is searching for alternate enemies." Any conflict is purely economic and why not the people of this country, as government has many socialistic programs to put into place. Most citizens would never believe that their own government would start a war with its own people. Now, my fellow Americans, you know the real reason for government participating in Oklahoma City. You must be distracted from what they are currently doing to you, and money and jobs must be created. Any sovereign citizen who does not believe this needs to return to school and learn that 2 plus 2 equals 4!

Lawlessness is created by example. The highest example in the country is supposed to be the federal government. Soon it will be proven who really breaks the law in this country. Yes, you guessed it! Our own United States Government! Each member of government will say they are unselfishly serving their country. Yes, and Pope John just joined the B'nai B'rith.

The Republican-controlled Congress is getting ready to slash the "earned income tax credit" and once more the lower-income bracket is taking it on the chin from government. This action places more of its citizens into the poverty category, making society, in general, more dependent on government. Can you not see what your federal government is doing to you? Must we have several more executions, Oklahoma City style, before you wake up? If you believe the federal government is for the people, then you also believe Bill Clinton didn't inhale or have extra-marital affairs!

5/11/95: As the media is reporting, due to the trade imbalance with Japan, a trade war is brewing with this country and the land of the Rising Sun. The real reason for this totally unnecessary action that is being created

by the United States Government is Bill Clinton and his merry band of Socialist assholes, who want the World Trade Organization hierarchy over trade. My fellow Americans, your government is killing its citizens; it is lying to you each day; it puts you further into bondage every day and you sit on your dead asses watching the O.J. Simpson trial or some dumb soap opera. Doesn't your country mean anything to you?

So much of what we see on the national news is distorted. For example, newsmen give you the daily close of the Dow Jones industrial averages. Most people only know that this figure is the gauge that is used to tell us the status of the stock market and if the numbers are up, that is good and if the numbers are down, someone, somewhere, lost money. This information, if used as it is represented, can be informative, and if all is not represented, then, somewhere along the line, someone is withholding information for a reason. Since we all know our money system is nothing but paper, with no backing and our government is bankrupt, then how can our economy have any value? Nothing plus nothing equals nothing! My fellow Americans, you are going to have to look closely at what you are being told by the media. Because the news is reported by people you think are reputable does not mean those people are telling the truth! IN the last 12 hours, 7 members of Congress have attempted to contact me. Why me, a person who is incarcerated? It is they who are being foolish and making unconstitutional laws. My fellow Americans, members of government are frightened. Do you know what they are frightened of? The truth! It will get you every time! Some of the government's lackeys are also frightened. Many of the reports that they are now issuing are beginning to tell the truth. One says every household in this country is now paying over \$21,700 a year in taxes. Tell me, my fellow Americans, how much longer do you intend to line the money interests and/or government's pockets? Can you not see what they in government are doing to you?

5/12/95: All of our life we have been taught that the *Constitution* is the supreme law of the land and is the foundation of this country. Members of government have themselves implied that it is and often quote from it. In reality, the United States Government has practiced another form of government which is known as an oligarchy. That is a government within a government. This act and entity in itself is defined as treason to the *Constitution*. The government in its entire history has said one thing and, in fact, operated in a different direction. The federal has never been honest with us and has always had a reason for its actions. This is defined as a hidden agenda. The reason has been exposed as being the will and mandates of money interests. While government may say our world is changing and expanding, they are, in fact, doing what they believe is needed. If you use deceit as your basis, even though your intentions are believed for the masses, then your basis is false and is a lie. The government of the United States is false and fraudulent; it has lied to you from its inception and no longer represents the people. To have representation from each of the states only propagates and misleads the people and expands and enlarges government's fraudulent activities. These unconstitutional acts only further indenture future generations and place your children in a position of servitude. The time for change is now and we must reassert our country to one of liberty and individual rights.

5/13/95: While it is known that the Federal Reserve is not a part of government, the Federal Reserve Act of 1913 passed by our government actually relinquished control of this country and your freedoms to certain money interests. Under that law, those in control of the Federal Reserve cannot ever refuse to loan money to the government. In return, government hypothecated your country to the money interests. What "hypothecate" means is you can work all of your life and pay for your property and can have it free and clear and, if government or the Fed wants that property, they

will take it. Government also agreed to pay the Central Bank with your money, without getting the Fed involved in the collection of it. When a member of government says the income tax should be abolished or replaced, that person is lying to you. The government must maintain control of your money. My fellow Americans, "freedom and liberty time" is running out.

How many of you have been asked about a "New World Government"? When you hear about this subject, it comes from your current or past federal leaders. It is always in the form of a statement and this is how government starts with you. Feeding you bits and pieces and soon they are talking about a subject as though you had suggested it. Government thinks they know the people of this country, and they believe they know just how far the people can be pushed. This time government has overestimated their powers and ability and underestimated the intelligence of the people of this great nation. The Creator knew what he was doing when Bill Clinton was elected to office. This country needed a buffoon at the helm to show it the errors of its ways.

The truth is absolute and cannot be changed or denied. 1995 is the year that our nation is returned to a republic as a direct result of the spirit of freedom and the dedicated work of its patriotic citizens. The *Constitution* shall prevail for all of history!

Please subscribe to our Newsletter:

Ronn Jackson's New Republic
P.O. Box 4014
Pahrump, Nevada 89041
Phone: (702) 727-0546
Fax: (702) 727-7496

The Truth is absolute and cannot be changed or denied.

In Light and Freedom,

/s/ Ronn Jackson 33866
SNCC Box 100-1B5A
Jean, NV 89026

THE FAR SIDE

By GARY LARSON



Hellbillies

MORE READING by Eustace Mullins

The Curse Of Canaan
A Demonology of History
(COC) \$15.00, 242 pages

Murder By Injection
The Story of the Medical Conspiracy
Against America (MBI) \$15.00, 361 pages

Rape Of Justice
America's Tribunals Exposed
(ROJ) \$18.00, 535 pages

The Secrets Of The Federal Reserve
(SFR) \$15.00, 201 pages

The World Order
Our Secret Rulers
(TWO) \$15.00, 297 pages

To order Eustace Mullins' superb books,
please write to:

Ezra Pound Institute Of Civilization
P.O. Box 1105
Staunton, VA 24402.

(for shipping and handling, add 10%)

More From:

The Dark Side Of The Force

A Historical Overview Of The Occult Conspiracy

Editor's note: Parts 1 through 6 of this well done historical outlay, of who exactly really ARE The Enemy, appeared in last week's issue of CONTACT, pages 43-60.

5/7/95 #2 HATONN

[QUOTING, PART 7:]

THE NAMELESS WAR

Meanwhile, in Amsterdam, others of their kind were putting the finishing touches on a convoluted plot to overthrow the aristocracy of England. As painstakingly outlined in detail by Captain A.H.M. Ramsay in *The Nameless War*, we learn that these vindictive Jews selected an ambitious and amoral individual named Oliver Cromwell as their cat's paw in this great endeavor, and began to provide him with unlimited funding. With sufficient gold in hand, Cromwell then fomented a protracted bloody and debilitating Civil War, starting in 1640. This led to the execution of King Charles I, installed Cromwell as virtual dictator of England (with numerous Jewish advisors and officials at his side), and finally resulted in a mass return of the Jews in 1664—followed immediately by another devastating bubonic plague, caused again by the rats that happened to come along with them aboard all their ships from Amsterdam and elsewhere, as well as the Great Fire of London in 1666. This alien Deluge would eventually bring about the takeover of England, as long planned, just as had much earlier happened in Spain.

[H: Please pay CLOSE attention to the following:] Operating once again from their old HQ in The City, from which they commanded thousands of heavily-armed goons—"Operatives"—whose sole purpose it was to terrorize the English populace into abject submission, these venal Sephardic-Ashkenazim Jews would go on to erect a giant golden statue in its historic Guild Hall, a pagan idol well over nine feet tall. Complete with quiver, bow and lance, this statue was that of a fearsome, scowling Mongol or Khazar-type warrior. Incredibly, it is a brazen image of GOG, the despotic descendant of Japheth, as warned of in *Revelation 20:8*! What's more, over the next two centuries The City would come to house not only their main Synagogue (Beth Hattiflah), but the Old Bailey (a former feudal fort), the British Stock Exchange, the Jewish-financed and controlled Bank of England, the Inns of Court, Lloyd's of London, and various leading newspapers, among other features. Long since controlled by a

small but extremely avaricious group of exceedingly wealthy Jewish banking families, The City of London has for quite some time now been the actual nerve center of the Jewish World Superstate and THE MISHPUCKA INTERNATIONAL CRIME FAMILY. These criminal luftmenschen have for many centuries been the actual Hidden Hand behind the incessant fomenting of wars and revolutions throughout the world, as well as the prime instigators of many major bank failures and stock market crashes. They have planned most of the financial depressions of note that have for so long plagued the Western world. And their crafty agents have long been the secret controllers of the world's illicit drug trade and of white and black slavery. Moreover, it is from their tribes that most of the more dangerous criminal corporate raiders have descended like vultures on the business world, over the past half century and more. Clearly, they have also very smoothly and professionally managed to manipulate many of the internal affairs of most of the nations on Earth—via their "terrible power of the purse". All of the foregoing, of course, is a matter of documented record.

[H: Still wonder just "who" makes up the Committee of (now) 16-17? Ah, but in the realization of the different factions—it allows for a chance at assistance for the survival of "the remnant" for these people want to and do control the wealth of nations—but they are not particularly into Satanic rituals and therein lies a very BIG DIFFERENCE. In other words, these committees of 13, or 16, are not necessarily non-patriots who wish to see the American system fail. They simply want CONTROL AND POWER OVER THAT SYSTEM.]

TROTSKY AND OTHER ROTHSCHILD CONNECTIONS

Just one modern example of their amazing cohesiveness and power was their planning, financing and directing of the Communist Revolution that overthrew the Christian Czarist Government of Russia during the height of World War I (which these Jewish International Banksters had also fomented for their own financial gain, and for other purposes). [*The Empire of the City*, E.D. Knuth, Milwaukee, 1944.] One of their principal agents, after Nikolai Lenin himself (a Khazar from Sibirsk—named after a son of Togarmah), was the deceitful and despicable Jewish butcher, Leon Trotsky (true name Lev Bronstein), founder of the Red Army and author of the instruction book, *In Defence of Terrorism*. He was a longtime, dedicated agent of the

House of Rothschild, as was Lenin, having been grandly financed by the Jewish Rothschild paymaster, Jacob Schiff, to the tune of \$20 million in gold in the Spring of 1917. Trotsky had used much of this fortune to recruit and train, and later arm, his slimy dark crew of cut-throat Khazar-Ashkenazim killers on the Lower East Side of New York City. A frequently quoted official Government report regarding this stated during this period: "In February 1916, it was learned that a revolution was being fomented in Russia and that the following persons and business concerns were engaged in this destructive enterprise: 1) Jacob Schiff; 2) Kuhn, Loeb & Co; 3) Guggenheim; 4) Max Breitung. In April 1917, Jacob Schiff publicly declared that it was thanks to his financial support that the revolution in Russia had succeeded..."

[H: I warn you people—THE SAME NAMES ARE IN THE NEWS EVERY DAY IN THE MARKET SHIFTING—most of which has already been accomplished so that as they "turn up", NOW, it is



Former Lord Mayor of
London Sir David Rowe-Ham
beside the giant Gog in the his-
toric Guildhall.

for "information" and "timing" (codes if you will). **THIS SAME GROUP IS FOMENTING A REVOLUTION IN THE UNITED STATES OF AMERICA AS WE WRITE.** Most of you will never have at all, or at the least not until Gary Wean's writings about Simpson, recognized or heard the word "MISHPUCKA". Your "ignorance" has now caught up with you and none of this is "going to just go away".]

As stated in the invaluable 12-volume, *Jewish Encyclopedia* (NY & London, 1925), Jacob Schiff had earlier even financed *JAPAN* in her war against Russia, during 1904-5. Furthermore, as we read in the rare volume entitled *British Agent*, the autobiography of R.H. Bruce Lockhart (London, 1933, Pg. 225), "In the Spring of 1917 Kerensky requested the British Government to facilitate Trotsky's return to Russia." And they immediately did so, with considerable aid and string-pulling by the wartime chief of the British Secret Service in America, Sir William Wiseman, another Jewish Zionist Rothschild agent. Lockhart, we find, was not only a great admirer of Comrade Trotsky and a friend of various top Communist officials, but he was years later invited to speak before a meeting of the Council on Foreign Relations in New York City—and even wrote an article for them in the July 1946 issue of their primary publication, *Foreign Affairs: An American Quarterly Review* (I have a copy of his book and this magazine in my files).

Regarding Alexander Kerensky, whose real name was Aron Kirbiz, he was a fiery Jewish member of the Russian Socialist Revolutionary Party and head of the ruling Duma following the capture by the Reds of the Czar. But more importantly, Kirbiz-Kerensky was also a 32 degree Scottish Rite Freemason, who operated under the express orders of another more important member of his conniving Tribe, one Comrade Sliozberg, the Grand Master of all Russia for the International Order of the B'nai B'rith. (Solzhenitsyn writes of an Olga Adamova-Sliozberg in his massive 2-part history, *The Gulag Archipelago*, perhaps his wife). And as revealed by the Jewish Masonic writer Heiss (perhaps in a mood of braggadocio), not only was Kerensky a Freemason but so was Lenin, Zinoviev, Trotsky and Tschitscherin. In his book, *The Task of the Youth League*, Lenin made an important revelation that we today must ponder very, very carefully. He wrote: "As an ultimate objective, 'peace' simply means Communist world control." [H: Follow that on the FACT that the Khazarian Zhik (Jews) CREATED COMMUNISM and see how you feel. I hope you can see the pieces falling into place. We advocate NO WARS, NO REVOLUTION WHICH ENTAILS WAR AND CERTAINLY NO OVERTHROW OF ANYTHING. If you are, however, going to have a "free" nation, you must build anew with the assistance of those in power that DO WANT A STABLE NATION.]

In the meantime, in Petrograd and Moscow, while Trotsky's vile henchmen and thousands more like them from within Russia and from other countries were flooding the area in preparation for the coming ritual slaughter of the Goyim, the chief Bolshevik paymaster from England and first sponsor of Lenin, Lord Alfred Milner, was doling out many more millions in gold rubles to the ravening Communist leaders who had gathered there for the kill. Lord Milner, a top Freemason who had been created Baron in 1901 and a 1st Viscount the following year, was the British administrator in South Africa and also the head of the secretive Milner Round Table Groups, another active arm of British Intelligence (as was Bolshevism). As a direct result of all this Jewish International Banker financing of the Reds in Russia, which included Lenin's financing and material aid from German Intelligence head Max Warburg (another key Rothschild agent), these Communist Bolshevik revolutionary thugs then went on to methodically loot and plunder Christian Russia of fully \$86 billion in Czarist and privately-held gold, silver, gems, artwork and other valuables, the bulk of

which was secretly shipped off to the various Rothschild and partner banks in Europe, as per their private agreement. What's more, all the billions held in trust for Czar Nicholas Romanov II, whose family had been in power in Russia since 1619 (the dynasty originating in Germany), was immediately confiscated by Chase Manhattan Bank and John D. Rockefeller. It was literally the greatest armed robbery in history. This brutal Communist takeover also allowed the British Rothschilds to eventually capture control of the strategic and lucrative Baku Oil Fields in the Crimea (where their ancestors, the Khazars, had once had their power-base centuries earlier).

[H: Here is where you can come to some kind of settlement about Gunther Russbach. His lineage goes directly to these royal lines of Russia—the Romanovs, and the Hapsburgs of Austria, etc. I would believe, readers, that no matter what has or will happen to von Russbach (Gunther) Esterhausie (spelled several ways) that he certainly had ties and painful confusion over his role in all the modern day brainwashing programs set to either set him up for destroying or to cover his getting back into proper placement. You never can know what is going on at such levels. You either have a magnificent crook or a BIG-FISH crook or just a crook—BUT IT IS NOT FOR YOU TO KNOW! It appears that Gunther was too far wasted to consider either recognizing or using him until he could be "cleaned up" and separated from his connections in the U.S. To garner so much attention, however, you have to know that he has connections and they are HIGH UP THE LADDER OF INTRIGUE.]

After some seven months of agitation, anarchy and chaos in the major cities of Russia, the actual and final coup d'état took place on the evening of November 7, 1917, in St. Petersburg, when the Lenin-controlled Second All-Russian Congress of Soviets became the official Red Government of Russia. It was run by the Bolshevik (Majority) party. The first President was the rabid Jew, Kamenev, with Lenin as Premier and Trotsky as Commissar of Foreign Affairs. During March 1918, the soviet Government, now working in quiet liaison with the British Government, was moved to Moscow and the Russian Social-Democratic Labor party became the Communist Party, while Trotsky became the Commissar of War, forming the Red Army. For their Red Flag insignia, these motley scum had already chosen the golden five-pointed star and the Mithraic hammer and sickle [H: Humnnnn...]. At this time, out of an estimated 7,000,000 Jews in Russia, there were only 100,000 actual Communists in the Party, and the majority of these were of the Khazar-Ashkenazim brand. Western Intelligence reports of this period, as well as such publications as the *National Geographic* and various Paris newspapers, very clearly revealed the fact that it was a Jewish-led revolution—and even gave lists of their names.

THE GREENS

It was also at this same period of time that Trotsky, Lenin, and a small coterie of trusted Communists there in Moscow created something they called "The Trust", an extremely secretive controlled-opposition underground operation, which used as its action-assassination-sabotage arm in Russia a group of carefully-trained crypto-Red brigands known as *the Greens*. Their clever clandestine purpose was to give the *appearance* of being counter-revolutionaries opposed to the Communist Party in power and, by carefully-orchestrated hit-and-run actions against the Red Army, attract the real anti-Communist underground, and the White Army of Generals Wrangel and Deniken, to their false banners—and then liquidate them. [H: Hasn't really changed much, has it?] Unfortunately, this ploy worked only too well, and it is still operating, but now in the West, primarily the United States. [H: No-o-o—!] All of this subterfuge, we find, was actually

secretly condoned by the British Intelligence Service which in later years would go on to harbor fully 300+ Soviet Intelligence agents within its dual agencies (as we will be outlining very shortly).

RED TERROR

There was also the Red Terror, which officially began on August 31, 1918, and resulted in the mass murder and immolation of many millions of innocent Christian men, women and children throughout that beleaguered land, starting with all its ruling class and intelligentsia. During all this terrible slaughter, while blood flowed freely in the streets of Moscow, Petrograd and other cities throughout that vast region, the gentlemen in striped pants who sat in the seats of power in London, Washington and Paris merely yawned with mild alarm. Finally, in March 1919, Lenin and Zinoviev formed the Third International at Moscow—the COM-INTERN—with Nikolai Ivanovich Bukharin as its chief. Following all this madness and mayhem, that same year, after all their main Russian adversaries had been systematically butchered like so many cattle and disposed of, the first Soviet Communist bank outside the new Khazar Empire was quietly set up, in London.

In a revealing article written by the Red Jewish propagandist, M. Cohen, in the April 12, 1919 edition of *The Communist*, an official Soviet newspaper published at Kharkov, we read that: "The Great Russian revolution was indeed accomplished by the hands of the Jews. There are no Jews in the ranks of the Red Army as far as privates are concerned, but in the Committees [Soviets], and in the Soviet organization as Commissars, the Jews are gallantly leading the masses. The symbol of Jewry has become the symbol of the Russian proletariat, which can be seen in the fact of the adoption of the five-pointed star, which in former times was the symbol of Zionism and Jewry." This occult star, we recall, was also known to the practitioners of the Judaised Kaballah as the Pentagram of Solomon.

At long last, the ill-gotten gains of the Rothschild-Rockefeller Cabal having been sorted out and divided, then stashed away for future conquests, on May 25, 1919, during the Paris Peace Conference following World War I (which was fomented by these same rotten scoundrels exactly six centuries after the death of the Templar leader Jacques DeMolay in Paris) there was convened a very important meeting of multi-millionaires. The site of this historic gathering was the elegant Hotel Majestic, where a very powerful political group of Marxist conspirators from the British Round Table Groups of Lord Alfred Milner and Lord Nathaniel Charles Rothschild formed two soon-to-be important front organizations to substantially carry forth their international plans for a One World Government. The first of these, to be headquartered in London, at Chatham House, was called the Royal Institute of International Affairs (RIIA), while the second was called the Council on Foreign Relations (CFR), and subsequently headquartered in New York City, at 58 East 68th Street, in the Rockefeller-owned Harold Pratt House. Some years later, in 1934, the new Soviet Communist Embassy would come to be housed just across the street on the opposite corner. While physically separated by no more than perhaps 100 feet, these two centers of infinite power and intrigue have been spiritually (demonically) united in their criminal purpose ever since; that of merging the United States government with that of the Soviet government as part of a New World Order—controlled at all levels by the Rothschild-Rockefeller Cartels.

Just for the Record, while the RIIA was directed by the Jewish collaborators, Sir Abe Baily and the Astor family in London, those around the cradle of the CFR at its creation were the Jewish conspirators Jacob Schiff (financier of Trotsky), Paul Warburg (architect of the Federal Reserve Act), Otto Kahn (backer of Soviet art movements in America), Herbert Lehman (partner in Lehman Bros., NY bankers), Gerard Swope

(General Electric Co. official), J.P. Morgan (NY banker who floated large loans during WW I), Jerome D. Greene (Secretary to the Reparations Commission at the Paris Peace Conference, and General Manager of the Rockefeller Institution), John D. Rockefeller (head of Standard Oil Company and the Rockefeller Foundation)—and the Goyim, William Averell Harriman and the Dulles Brothers, Allen and John Foster.

JEWES AGAINST CHRISTIANS

Thus it is that we can now more fully understand why in AD 116 St. Justin stated: "The Jews were behind all the persecutions of the Christians. They wandered through the country [in Rome] everywhere hating and undermining the Christian faith." Or why Mohammed is recorded as having stated in AD 570, "It is incomprehensible to me why one has not long ago expelled these death-breathing beasts... are these Jews anything else but devourers of men?" We also have the following statements and actual brazen admissions of many of the Jewish leaders themselves about their beliefs and purposes, such as the following: "We will openly reveal our identity with the races of Asia and Africa! I can state with assurance that the last generation of white children is now being born! Our 'control-commission' will, in the interests of peace and wiping out inter-racial tensions, forbid the whites to mate with whites" (Rabbi Emanuel Rabinovich, 1952); "We Jews, we, the destroyers, will remain destroyers forever. Nothing that you will do will meet our demands. We will forever destroy because we need a world of our own" (Maurice Samuel, *You Gentiles*, Harcourt Brace, 1924, Pg. 155); "Some call it Marxism—I call it Judaism" (Rabbi Stephen S. Wise, *The American Bulletin*, 5/15/35; "The Jew is not satisfied with de-Christianizing, he Judaizes, he destroys Catholic and Protestant faith, he provokes indifference, but he imposes his idea of the world, of morals and life, upon those whose faith he ruins; he works at his age-old task, the annihilation of the religion of Christ" (Bernard Lazare, *L'Antisemitisme*, Paris, Pg. 350); "We Jews, who have posed as Saviors of the World, we are today nothing else but the world's seducers, its destroyers, its incendiaries, its executioners" (Dr. Oscar Levy, *The World Significance of the Russian Revolution*, 1920); "The great ideal of Judaism is that the whole world shall be imbued with Jewish teachings, and that in a Universal Brotherhood of nations—a greater Judaism in fact—all the separate races and religions shall disappear" (*The Jewish World*, February 9, 1883); "With gold we can buy the most rebellious consciences, can subsidize all state loans, and thereafter hold the states [nations] at our mercy. Already the principal banks, the credits of all the governments, are in our hands" (Rabbi Reichorn); "We, the Jews, are a people—one people. When we sink, we become revolutionary proletariat, the subordinate officers of a revolutionary party; when we rise, there arises also our terrible power of the purse" (Theodore Herzl, *The Jewish State*, 1896). This is just a quick sampling of the dozens of such quotes taken directly from the "destroyers" themselves. By the way, Dr. Herzl was a Hungarian-born, Austrian Jewish writer and a founder of modern Zionism, as well as the author of *Der Judenstaat*. In 1897, he convened the *First World Zionist Congress* at Basel, Switzerland, out of which sprang the radical and revolutionary group, *Der Bund* (The League), which was a principal firebrand in the fomentation of the Russian Revolution twenty years later. The full name of *Der Bund* was the *Jewish Labor Federation of Lithuania and Poland*, and it was the first Jewish Socialist Party. After all, the Jews have admitted in their own writings that it was they who created Socialism!

All the foregoing notwithstanding, when I continue to refer to "Jews" and "Khazars" in my upcoming essay on Victor Rothschild, I will as before be primarily referring to the leaders of Judaism, not ALL Jews (true and false) everywhere. I will be referring primarily to

those specific demented entities who have themselves opted to play a repugnant role in the on-going World Revolution, those using the *Dark Side of the Force* as a brutal and bloodthirsting people who themselves, a very, very long time ago, declared all-out war to the death upon all believers in Christ and His Divinity—as well as apparently everyone else in the world who is not an active part of their decidedly cancerous clique. It is also of extreme importance to note at this juncture, that, contrary to common belief, there is no unified Jewish Race, as such. Judaism is neither just a race nor a specific nationality—it is more pointedly a Religion! For there are "Jews" of numerous races, even among the Blacks of Africa, the Yellow races of Asia, and the Brown-skinned races of the Middle East and Latin America. By the Jewish Rabbis' own admissions, the "Jews" of Palestine were not a White Race of people, as were the Hebrew-Israelites, due to their continued intermarriage with darker skinned peoples around them. And as since proven by Jewish anthropologists themselves, within a generation or two (as explained by Arthur Koestler), immigrant Jews from Eastern Europe who had resettled in Christian-oriented Western Europe and in America, soon tended, through better nourishment and miscegenation, to take on the height, skin coloration, eye color and other features of the Gentiles within the host countries, somewhat like chameleons.

[END QUOTING OF PART 7]

This is an excellent place to break this writing. When we continue we will take up the fact that there are at least three sides to this World Revolution, thus the Triangle symbol for the overall Conspiracy and the use of such words as Trilateralism.

The "Trilateralists" (organization) just had a meeting between the 22nd and 26th of April. It was to have been a joint meeting as first agreed with the Bilderbergers. This did not happen; the Bilderbergers will, as is usual, have their meeting in June. The free world is now in the process of being closed-down.

Everywhere you look and all you see is the "Circus and Clown Show" from a courtroom where a man is on trial for his life for that which he did not do but is costing him everything he had or shall have—to the very Government you support—blowing up its own (YOURS) building in Oklahoma City, U.S.A.!

You can watch now as it unfolds and the "patriots" are nailed to the crosses set up by the very controllers you thought you could have protect your freedom. Just remember the conglomerate of evil beings, not the least are the two who are your Secretary of Treasury and your national Attorney General, Rubin and Reno. Both are out of the same cloth, both attached to ISRAEL and are employees (paid by) the International Monetary Fund of the One World Order.

So be it, for it has all but come to pass in your generation!

Salu

5/8/95 #2 HATONN

MYSTERY OF ALL THINGS

All things hidden are but mysteries. When the covering is pulled away and explanations given, the mystery is SOLVED. So is it with all things universal. Mysticism is that which is illusion and delusion, taken on "faith" which has NO BASIS upon which to "reason". GOD IS NOT MYSTICAL—GOD IS BUT A MYSTERY awaiting your discovery in truth.

Much of life must be discovered in order to allow the workings to be completed, e.g., a television set. It has NO picture, no action, no anything—without power. Sometimes it doesn't "work" with power applied—but always you begin your non-function checklist WITH POWER CHECK. Further, it must be the proper voltage of power to result in full power working response.

It is the same with all things, readers. There must be the instrument, the power source, and the result. If God be all three, the problems dissolve. It is when we allow interference from all the multitudes of distractions that we become bogged in confusion and delusion.

In solving riddles and problems it is offered that there will be some who have solved the riddle, there will be some further along into the solution of same and then there are the ones who just don't give a damn about either the riddle or its solution. The facts are that you can discard the latter category of persons right from the beginning. Then it becomes more and more obvious as ones "with solutions", even in part, coming into your circle of attention, should be given attention if you too are seeking solutions to a given riddle. I use "riddle" more widely than "problem" for a riddle is not a problem—but a problem is always but a riddle—"riddle" representing that which is "mystery".

As we move into this segment of writing it becomes important that you pay attention, for the author of the material is starting to separate the various players in the riddle into categories more easily studied. As with all things, the solution is simple but the fragments are that which confuse and confound. The method of solution for clarifying the muddy waters is always based in a geometric design which is then utilized by the "riddle maker" to be a base clue and from that foundation you can begin to see the parts which connect and, eventually, the web of connections which allow solution.

To solve any problem, riddle or puzzle you must know the parts and watch the flow and recognize the portions that NEVER change, even if the labels change. Then the game becomes a challenge instead of a war. "Know thine enemy" was probably the wisest statement EVER made for, in knowing your enemy—you WIN, for he will show his weakness EVERY TIME if you stay with the puzzle long enough. Most people will get themselves kicked out of the game before there is opportunity to come into the wisdom which would allow positive movement for the winning. When you KNOW your enemy—he is no longer your enemy. You may well be "his" enemy but he is no longer anything other than an adversarial piece of the puzzleboard. When you STOP playing according to his recognized rules—HE DOES NOT KNOW WHAT TO DO WITH YOU! HE ONLY FUNCTIONS IN OPPOSITES AND, WHEN YOU DO NOT RESPOND ACCORDING TO HIS PLANNED EXPECTATION, HE BLOWS HIS CIRCUITRY. What happens, for instance, when your enemy shoots you and either his gun doesn't fire—or—he shoots you and you don't fall down? Suppose, better yet, he shoots you, you fall down AND THEN GET UP AGAIN IN A BLAZE OF LIGHT? Oh yes you can! I can. And that which I can do—you too can do—even better! You just have to learn HOW, but until you know what to do with such a tool—you can't and won't have it. Therefore, I suggest we get on with our lessons for the point is to journey long enough to learn the game and how to use the tools.

[QUOTING, PART 8:]

CLARIFICATION

Also let me just state here, as further and final clarification, that as pernicious and persistent as these omnivorous peoples are and have been in either their Orthodox religions, Zionist or Communist modes, they actually only make up but half of the total problem we all face. For as I have been able to determine after many years of investigation into this problem, there are in reality at least three sides to this World Revolution, thus the Triangle symbol for the overall Conspiracy and the use of such words as Trilateralism. The Triangle symbol, as we see in the book, *A History of Secret Societies*, by the occult writer Arkon Daraul, originated with the malevolent and paganistic Cult of Mithras in ancient Persia, circa 4000 BC, along with

the Hammer and Sickle.

In Masonic chronology, 4000 BC equals Year O and 2000 AD equals 6000 A.L. (Anno Lucifer). Modern astronomy has determined by computer that in the year 4000 BC there was a supernova (as recorded by the Sumerians) which occurred in the Constellation Vela, resulting in a now-famous PULSAR. In this year there was also a massive flood that inundated all of Mesopotamia. The first Ziggurat uncovered in this area also dates from circa 4000 BC, a massive Masonic work built as a temple to the gods.

From Aryan Persia, the terrifying Rites of Mithras found their way to Hamitic Babylon where Nimrod and his fellow demonists integrated it into their own perverted and debased Cult of Tammuz. After many centuries of gestation there in Mesopotamia, Mithraism ultimately made its way to Palestine with 2-Tribed Judah and the Sepharvites of the Captivity, and from there to Imperial Rome in 60 BC. Once firmly ensconced in the Eternal City, Mithraism battled for supremacy with both Christianity and the Satanic Cult of Janus, the god with two faces. While Mithraism's main theme was (and still is) the ritual worship of the Sun (as opposed to Satanism's and Witchcraft's ritual worship of the Moon), its chilling power was based on a paganistic pantheon of sex-crazed gods and demigods, as in ancient Greece with its Delphic Mysteries, whose ultimate head—was LUCIFER. [H: Why always Lucifer or Satan or—? Because Lucifer and Satan (whatever you want to call this adverse being)—is THE agent for the physical plane of physical expression.]

Over the millennia this glowing, translucent Triangle has been expanded upward to form a three-sided Pyramid, as the accompanying diagram shows. Thus, the rest of those involved in this deadly world upheaval are, and have been, atheistic and antitheistic Gentiles of various races. This comprises several diverse groupings of obviously psychotic megalomaniacs who have absolutely no compunction against slaughtering three-fourths of the world's population by the year 2000 (as they are actually now planning to do). While to the uninitiated these protagonists might appear to be deadly enemies, they are in reality but arch-rivals for the ultimate subjugation of the planet. Many of these cunning and conniving Antichrists are devoted disciples of Satan, while the others are apostles of Lucifer, (as will be fully explained later on in this outline).

The Triangle you see nearby was traced directly from a big 42" X 60" Nystrom Raised Relief Map of the World, depicting the EXACT geographical positions of Jerusalem, Rome and Moscow on that map. I have interposed London in the exact center of this Masonic Triangle for obvious reasons, representing the APEX of the Pyramid. [H: Never mind NOW the fact that it appears off center—triangles and pyramids do not have to have the same length sides and when you point the overlay into the other direction on an exactly proportioned MAP you get the most fascinating revelation. When you continue to extend each "side" proportionally in its direction—even more

geometric WONDERS will present themselves! Then when you project it upward at a specific time and date—WOW! And then, the opposite: downward within the Earth—MY, MY! This could simply go on and on into infinity!?!]

Starting first at Jerusalem on the lower right-hand corner we find the original home base of the Sephardic-Edomite Jews and later on of Zionism, as well as the beginning of a problem which will not be resolved until its climax at the close of this century, according to Bible prophecy. Tainted with the known and documented Moloch-worshipping, child-sacrificing, pagan belief systems from Egypt, Babylon and Persia, as mentioned, the Jews would carry their habitual contagion with them to equally-pagan Rome.

According to Hislop, in *The Two Babylons*, "the original name of Rome was Saturnia, meaning 'the city of Saturn'." [H: Hmmmnn—] Saturn was the secret name revealed only to the initiates of the Chaldean mysteries, which—in Chalee—was spelled with four letters: STUR. In this language, S was 60, T was 400, U was 6, and R was 200, a total of [H: You got it:] 666. In ancient occultism, Saturn was another name for SATAN. As we are assured by Woodrow in his *Babylon Mystery Religion*: "Nero Caesar was one of the greatest persecutors of Christians and emperor of Rome at the height of its power. His name, when written in Hebrew letters, equals 666. The Greek letters of the word 'Latinos' (Latin), the historical language of Rome in all its official acts, amount to 666. In Greek, L is 30,

the six letters which make up the Roman numerical system when added together total exactly 666..."

Since I have not fully covered this aspect of the Conspiracy thus far, please allow me to do so at this point in my narrative. Rome, of course, was the origin of Imperial Fascism, whose ancient symbol was a bundle of bound sticks in the center of which was a battle axe. In the early Fourth Century AD, the Roman Emperor Flavius Valerius Aurelius Constantinus, who had served under Galerius in the Persian War, later led large armies into battle comprised of innumerable worshippers of Mithras. The Rites of Mithras, as earlier alluded to, were exceedingly repugnant for they included fortune telling by animal and human ritual sacrifice—and the "reading" of their bloody entrails!

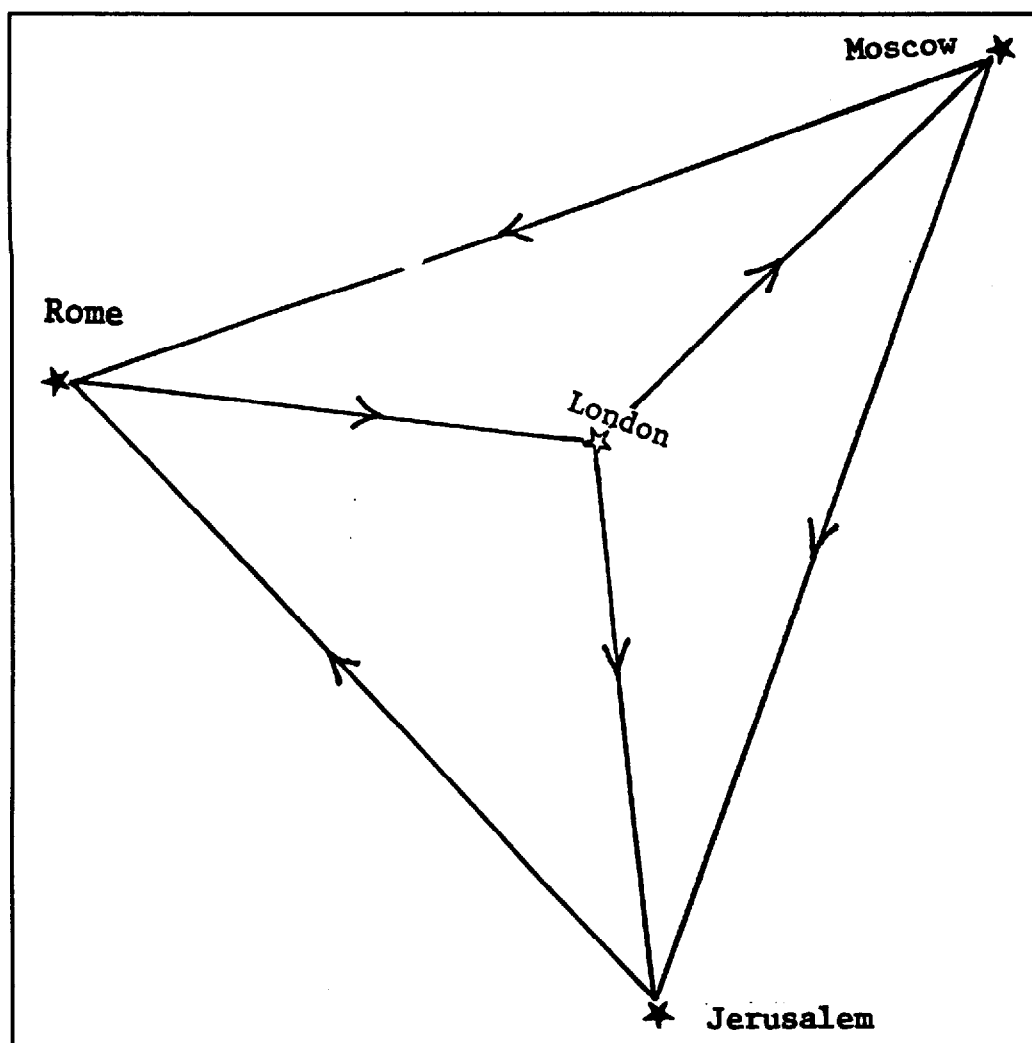
CROSSES

These Roman legionnaires are known to have borne standards emblazoned with "a Mithraic cross of light", symbolizing the Persian sun god Ormuzd. Thus, Constantine's supposed "vision of the cross", which he said he had just before his crucial battle (and subsequent victory) at the Milvian Bridge in AD 312 near Rome, was of Mithraic origin, not Christian, as the world has been led to believe. It was actually a Persian/Babylonian/Egyptian Tau Cross "T", of Luciferian power, rather than a true Christian Cross signifying Christ's sacrifice, his love, and his Divine forgiveness of those who unthinkingly allowed his crucifixion to happen.

Accepting Christian "conversion" for political purposes only, the now Emperor Constantine I went on to not only murder his wife but his faithful son as well, in addition to then causing the death of his son-in-law and many others who had somehow incurred his royal wrath. In a classic case of the pot calling the kettle black, three years after his important victory this despotic pagan Emperor issued the very first Roman edict against the Jews, whom he described as "that disgraceful sect", forbidding them "to circumcize their gentile slaves", for the Jews had long considered themselves as above the laws of Rome. Centuries before this, at the time of Christ, Tacitus, one of the greatest historians of ancient Rome, said of them: "The customs of the Jews are base and abominable and owe their persistence to their depravity... As a race, they are prone to lust; among themselves nothing is unlawful."

Under Constantine's rule, Mithraism continued as virtually the most worshipped faith in the Roman Empire, second only to the Satanic Cult of Janus, until Constantine called for a special gathering of the Cardinals at the infamous Council of Nicaea, in AD 325. It was there that he ordered these self-important men to carefully study all the various religious sects and cults in Rome and to come up with a universal, or catholic, religion. Thus officially began what came to be regarded as the Roman Catholic Church. It was also at this historic Council that Constantine ordered his Cardinals to round up from far and near all the original 153 sacred manuscripts of the *Old* and *New Testament*.

He then took it upon himself to arbitrarily throw out fully 89 of these inspired works, to then add two (2) spurious manuscripts (the earlier-mentioned, offensively distasteful, *Song of Solomon* and the *Book of Esther*), and finally have the resulting collection bound into one great book of 66 manuscripts, thoroughly expurgated, of course. (This heinous crime would be further compounded some 1335 years later, on orders of the homosexual Freemasonic King of England, James I, son of Mary, Queen of Scots; an enterprise that magically turned Jesus into a Jew [H:



a is 1, t is 300, e is 5, i is 10, n is 50, o is 70, and s is 200, a total of 666. This was pointed out by Irenaeus as early as the Third Century. This same word also means 'Latin man' and is but the Greek form of the name Romulus, from which the city of Rome is named. This name in Hebrew, Romuth, also totals 666. Unlike the Greeks and Hebrews, the Romans did not use all letters of their alphabet for numbers. They used only six letters: D [500], C [100], L [50], X [10], V [5], and I [1]. (All other numbers were made up of combinations of these.) It is interesting and perhaps significant that

Among other things including substituting for his real name that of standardized "Jesus" from Saul of Tarsus,], as would the Occult and Masonic-based Mormon Church five centuries later).

For absolute proof of the Occult beginnings of this church in 1830, see *Early Mormonism And The Magic World View*, D. Michael Quinn, Salt lake City, Signature Books, 1987 (written by a Mormon), and, *The Book of Mormon—True or False*, Arthur Budvarson, Concord, CA, Pacific Publishing Co., 1959. Not only were Joseph Smith and his brother Hyrum Freemasons, but their entire family were steeped in the Occult practices of spiritualism, astrology, magic parchments and amulets, and the use of magical "peep stones". Joseph also had a Jewish Rabbi for a mentor, a top Freemason named Joshua Seixas.

One of the biggest myths perpetrated by the successors of Constantine at Rome was that this [Catholic] church was actually begun by Peter the Fisherman, one of Christ's twelve Disciples, whom the Roman Catholic Church has long claimed lived in Rome for 25 years as Bishop and then the very first Pope, until his martyrdom in AD 67. The surprising truth, however, is that there is absolutely no proof that Peter even visited Rome, let alone died there. The "Peter" referred to by the Vatican was in actuality the name of a certain title, not a person, for as any thorough study of Babylonian history will show—the Supreme Pontiff of Chaldean paganism was known as "peter", or interpreter, the interpreter of the Mysteries of Tammuz! As for the appendage "Simon", added to the front of the name Peter by the church, this name actually refers to the Simon who had practiced sorcery in Samaria (*Acts 8:9*), [H: Some shoes pinching?] who later traveled to Rome and founded a counterfeit Christian religion there. Much of this can be confirmed by a reading of not only *Babylon Mystery Religion: Ancient and Modern*, *The Catholic Encyclopedia*, but any one of at least thirty other books on this subject.

As far as the famous keys of Peter are concerned, these were lifted wholesale from not only Mithraism but the Cult of Janus, the latter being the keeper of the doors and gates to HADES, in the bizarre mythology of Rome! One is here once again reminded of the warnings made by John of Patmos in the *Book of Revelation* regarding this establishment, described as "BABYLON THE GREAT, THE MOTHER OF HARLOTS AND ABOMINATIONS OF THE EARTH" (17:5, Lamsa translation from the Aramaic of the *Peshitta*).

Lest the reader think that I am unfairly picking on all Catholics everywhere, let it here be recorded that I am only indicting those Popes, Bishops, Cardinals and Priests on whom the shoes of iniquity fit. This is not a diatribe against all devout Catholics, only those who have taken part in the World Revolution. Having myself spent two harrowing years in a Catholic boarding school as a youth (1949-50), then having had many Italian Catholic friends in high school and thereafter in Chicago (a number of whom were the sons and daughters of local MAFIA figures), then spending six years married to a Catholic and attending Catholic Church (my four children were raised Catholic), I feel I have had enough experience in this area to speak on it with some authority. Furthermore, when I visited Rome and toured the Vatican I couldn't help but notice the obvious Sun symbols everywhere incorporated into the key structure there. What's more, I observed that the architectural floor-plan of St. Peter's Basilica and its courtyard (complete with an authentic Egyptian obelisk—both a Sun and Phallic symbol) were laid out in the exact shape of an immense key. I also visited the underground stone cell in which it was said that both Peter and Paul were held before their executions, by the mad Emperor Nero, who was married to the Edomite-Jewess Poppaea Sabina (the actual instigator of the mass slaughter of the Christians in Rome, sort of a reincarnation of Esther).

[H: Oh dear, here it comes: "Who are you, then, who would work for Aton the Sun God?" I DON'T!

Aton was "the ONE 'light' ", referred to more accurately as "the source of LIFE". History has proclaimed the symbol to be the Sun for lack of anything better, among other reasons. If YOU have to pick something to describe the "light" of GOD, what would you pick? These stories are for another day, misperceptions come in all sizes and all packages. What is YOUR name? Ah Ha! Is it truly one YOU would have chosen for self? Be careful with the rock throwing for we offer information only—you attend it.]

Continuing on with this brief outline on Rome, in AD 330 Constantine I moved his capital from Rome to the ancient city of Byzantium some 975 miles due east, changed its name to his, and declared himself head of both Church and State. The Bishop of Rome, Pope Sylvester I, refused to move with him, however, thus beginning a *schism* which would then soon become a yawning *chasm* when the Emperor finally announced that the Patriarch of Constantinople would be the ruler of the new Church of the East, giving its name the Eastern Orthodox Church. [H: Now, for you who have giggled about Fr. Cleary being from the "Eastern Orthodox..." I suggest you listen up—this is not a "made-up" version of something convenient. This is not to be simply confused with some other Mafia connection.] By 337, construction had begun on the Vatican which was situated on Roman Hill, supposed burial site of Peter (while the papal residence would not be built there until circa 500).

In AD 711 there was formed in Spain a Catholic institution known as The Garduna, created to rightly oppose the Arab General Tarik and his Moorish and Jewish invaders from North Africa. Unfortunately, by the Tenth Century this organization would be turned into an instrument of death and destruction against the "heretical" Albigenses and Cathari of France, as well as all other groups opposed to the excesses of the Church rulers. In 962, Otto I of Germany invaded Italy, entered Rome, had himself crowned Emperor, and then deposed the vile and perverted Pope John XII—thus beginning the so-called Holy Roman Empire. This slightly more benevolent Empire, in 1095, would sponsor the formation of the then altruistic German Catholic Order of Knights Hospitalers at Jerusalem (which over two centuries later would go on to conquer the small Mediterranean Island of Rhodes and change their name to the Knights of St. John, or Rhodesian Knights).

The year 1183 saw the formation of the Council of

Verona, in league with the Bishops of Germanic Lombardi, which set the stage for the horrific Inquisition in France during 1203. By this date, the Roman Catholic Church was the prime source of power behind Guelph IV d'Este, Duke of Baravia, who was succeeded by Henry the Black—founder of the dark and foreboding *Black Nobility*, the German Guelphs of Vienna, Florence and Genoa, patrons of the Bank of Venice established in 1171. (Later on, in the Thirteenth Century, the top representative of the Guelphs was one Cosmo Donati, head of the Neri Faction).

During 1216, Spain was the site of the creation by the Church of the Dominican Order, known very shortly to their enemies as the "Ferocious Dominicans". This was followed nineteen years later by the bloody Inquisition in Italy and Spain, whose main purpose was the torture and extermination of all dissenters. Then, in 1252, Pope Innocent III issued his infamous and murderous "Ad extirpanda", ordering that all true Christians, Gnostics, and other such anti-Catholic "pagan heretics" be rounded up, tortured, burned alive, and thus "crushed like venomous snakes". The year 1374 saw revival of the Inquisition by Pope Gregory XI, more repressive than ever, forcing true European Christianity even deeper underground.

Next, during the mid-Fifteenth Century, in Sicily, there was formed an organization of Catholic men known as the Black Hand, whose original purpose (I was told by an old Mafioso) was to protect Italian women from the marauding and pesky French who came across the mountains to kidnap them. Over time, it came to be known as the MAFIA, which is not a word but an acronym—the initials of which form an Italian phrase which when translated means: "Death to all French is Italy's cry." Their French enemies were in turn known as the White Hand, or the CAMORRA. This fun-loving band of rogues and scoundrels would, of course, go on to become a very deadly criminal enterprise, as would the CAMORRA. Some historians believe, however, the MAFIA (which its members refer to as Cosa Nostra—"Our Thing" [H: Nostra also means, loosely, "brotherhood of..." and dates back to, at least, Atlantis.]) had its roots in a much earlier Sicilian group formed in 1187 known as The Avengers, or the Cult of Assassins. But who actually knows but them? Whatever the case, it has always been comprised of devout Catholics, from that day to this, who have apparently always been on good terms with the Vatican.

It is interesting to note that most members of the American-Italian MAFIA, although hardened crimi-



nals, have always been extremely anti-Communist and have proven themselves to be patriotic to America in four wars during this century. Even Al Capone was known to speak with distaste against the "damned Bolsheviks". [H: Harken up, readers, this author has just given you a clue of clues to at least THREE FACTIONS involved here in your mess of today! Moreover, if you don't sort this "Jesus" Christ from "Christ" you will find that the fourth FACTION is yourself thinking yourselves to be Christians in the NAME OF JESUS (Hesus—whose actual interpretation or translation from the ancient civilization's languages means Hades and NOT "the anointed one", although take that translation further and you will find that "anointed" means entirely different things than you would want to confront.)]

MORE VARIETIES OF INQUISITIONS

AD 1478 saw yet another revival of the Spanish Inquisition, headed by Torquemada, followed in 1506 by the beginning of construction on St. Peter's Basilica at Rome (finished 1626). Twenty years later came the formation of the Catholic Knights of Malta (this, after they had lost control of Rhodes in 1522). A few years later, in 1534, there was formed the blasphemously mis-named Society of Jesus—the Jesuits—by St. Ignatius of Loyola, in Spain. [H: I would take exception to the observation of the label being mis-named. Keep in mind that this "Jesus" is also the capstone of the Illuminati and Freemasonic PYRAMID—REMEMBER THE MASON'S STONES? There are twelve steps (degrees) and the 13th is the capstone—Jesus!] This crafty and subversive organization would soon spread far and wide, sowing disorder among the enemies of the Church. Very shortly after its creation, Ignatius also quietly formed the Alumbados (Illuminati) at Madrid as well as a secret organization now known as the Vatican Intelligence Organization (VINO).

[H: Everybody, it seems, has an intelligence organization except the Christ followers who seem, at times, to have no intelligence AT ALL.]

A generation later, in France, on August 24, 1572, there occurred the inhuman St. Bartholemew's Day Massacre, as approved by the Roman Catholic Church. As it happened, the French Catholic King, Charles IX, operating under the powerful influence of his power-mad mother, Catherine de Médicis, took the earlier "Ad extirpada" directive to heart and ordered the mass slaughter—in a single day—of some 20,000 Huguenots (Protestants) throughout France. [H: The Mormons had their own share of massacres, in case you are feeling we are leaving out some gory information. Those records have been burned as much as possible ALSO, along with book banning.] Most were

either hacked to pieces or burned alive by the Catholic-led army and mobs. AD 1604 saw formation of the French East India Company, prime competitors of their British and Dutch counter-parts, which soon became an important tool of the utterly ruthless Jesuits wherever it took root, especially in America. Exactly two decades later, all of France began suffering under the brutal and terroristic yoke of the mad Cardinal Richelieu and his barbarous Catholic "Red Hats", as so eloquently portrayed by Alexander Dumas in his classic book, *The Three Musketeers*. Richelieu, as the highly deceptive Machiavellian Chief Minister to the young and naive King Louis XIII, continued the heartless slaughter of the French Huguenots until his own blessed demise in 1642. But one year before his death, there also occurred the Catholic-directed massacre in Ireland of at least 30,000 Protestants there! [H: By now most of you might well be wondering how in the world you made it this far and into the mess you find yourselves. It must be a "miracle"!]

The year 1654 bore witness to the additional creation by the Jesuits of yet another of their subversive front organizations, the treacherous Guerinets (Illuminati) of Paris. It therefore goes without saying that the religion as practiced by the Vatican at Rome was anything but a *true* Christian one, for surely Jesus [H: Christ Jmmanuel??] would never have counselled nor condoned such incredible madness and mayhem as was ordered in HIS blessed name over fully thirteen centuries by the Popes and Cardinals of the Eternal City—which resulted in the deaths of many millions of unfortunate souls throughout their vast domains. And you thought the Khazars were a problem.

By 1773, so scandalous were the blasphemies and crimes of the Jesuit Order [Order of Jesus] that it was finally ordered suppressed by the papacy, for political and cosmetic purposes only, of course; yet many of its members and agents in France then took an active part in a massive and carefully-laid conspiracy to overthrow King Louis XVI and his lovely Queen, Antoinette. [H: Is not history turning out to be fun? How about "religion"? How much of THIS did YOU get in the Khazarian schools? How about YOUR CHILDREN?] While not necessarily its *main* instigators, the Jesuits served as well-oiled cogs in the wheel of both the Templars and the Jewish Juggernaut that brought the French Aristocracy to a terrible and bloody end, on the guillotine. [H: How many of you serve, in IGNORANCE, that which you CLAIM to deplore?]

The virtual beginning of the end of the iron grip of the Roman Catholic Church in Europe came on the heels of the French Revolution of 1789, more especially a decade later when now Emperor Napoleon and his freebooting French Grande Armée had the insolence to invade Italy and capture Rome. Triumphant entering the Vatican, Napoleon personally took the bejeweled crown from the head of Pope Pius VI and crowned himself with it.

After holding the Illuminati at bay for fifteen years, Napoleon was forced to abdicate and was exiled to the Island of Elba in 1814. Immediately thereafter, Pope Pius VII restored the Jesuit Order to their former prominence, just in time for them to infiltrate the Illuminati-controlled Congress of Vienna for intelligence purposes. It was also at this very important Rothschild-attended Congress in Austria (then dominated by Salomon Mayer Rothschild) that the little-known but sinister Guelphic Order was formed, a group better known today as the COMMITTEE OF 300 (THE OLYMPIANS), headed by none other than the "mad" King George III of England, scion of the old Germanic House of Hanover.

As outlined in considerable detail by Weider and Hapgood in their fascinating book, *The Murder of Napoleon* (1982), while imprisoned on the South Atlantic island of St. Helena, Napoleon was slowly poisoned to death by arsenic, administered by his Aide, Count Charles-Tristan de Montholon. But what was NOT mentioned was the fact that this no ac-Count was

PHOENIX JOURNAL

SORTING THE PIECES—VOL. IV

" 'As a man thinketh—so he is!' Well, Man's thoughts have digressed into destruction, greed, war, immorality and heinous acts, one upon another. You need to understand what happens with 'thoughts': THOUGHTS 'CREATE'—or destroy—that is ALL THERE IS IN REALITY. Therefore, you become, the nation becomes, and the planet becomes, a MIRROR REFLECTION of THOUGHT!"

—HATONN

Some topics discussed are:

* Censorship By Copyright

* The TRUTH Of How God Creates

* Jews Control

The Bolshevik Government In Russia

* Fundamentally, Judaism

Is Anti-Christian

* Is The Whole Jewish Race

To Be Condemned?

* More On Home-Schooling

* Origin Of The "300" Committee

SORTING THE PIECES

RELATIVE CONNECTIONS
VOL. IV

In forming any picture from the myriads of pieces of a picture puzzle—you must first sort the pieces. This requires knowledge—in TRUTH. Lies will not make a picture whole—only the presented fable. ONLY in TRUTH can you make heads and tails of the WAY IT IS! It is time to SEE and HEAR that which IS. You cannot turn into the Spiritual journey unless you recognize that which has come about in your physical expression and the limitations being increased as we speak—to break the bonds, you must come to see God and the anti-God in full reflection.



BY

GGEORGOS CERES HATONN

#76

A PHOENIX JOURNAL

For ordering information
please see Back Page

MORE READING

• Dr. John Coleman's *World In Review* and Catalog For 1995.

• Latest great Book by Dr. Coleman: *SOCIALISM: THE ROAD TO SLAVERY*, \$20.00;

• Also available, *DIPLOMACY BY DECEPTION*, \$20.00;

• And another fine book, *CONSPIRATORS' HIERARCHY: THE STORY OF THE COMMITTEE OF 300*, is available from

Joseph Publishing, % W.I.R.
2533 N. Carson St.
Carson City, NV 89706

Each book includes shipping & handling.
For orders by credit card,
please call 1-800-942-0821.

following the orders of Salomon and his cousins, Lord Nathan Rothschild (of England) and Baron James (Jacob) Rothschild (of France). Napoleon finally died during May 1821.

[END QUOTING OF PART 8]

There is no gratitude worthy of this information gifted to us, readers. Are there other writers who have "figured it out"? Yes, but they haven't sent it to us all nicely spelled out with diagrams and welcomed our use of it. Dr. John Coleman ("Committee of 300") allowed our use of his material—but it only went "so far". I hope he has opportunity to have this information for it will make his own work so much more fully realized.

Of that which you might become aware, please consider all facets of the circumstances of history. Please be liberal and flexible enough to understand that it is not unworthy to question, question, question and FIND. If all of this be true and historically documented—the rest shall also be made clear in the unfolding. It is not blasphemy or heresy to realize that a MAN named "Jesus" could have been erroneously labeled. The facts are that it would be incredible that he would not be altered in the historical data presented. You WILL find the name "Jesus" associated with the Dark Forces and it is for your total confusion. "Christ" is the name of the game, chelas, and the pathway to follow—not some materialized man somewhere, sometime, in historical tradition. "Christ" is a state of being which is as emotional in make-up as any spiritual knowing you will ever have or undergo. If you try to make it a "name", you err—IT IS A STATE OF BEING, A DEFINITION OF GOODLINESS IN THE LIGHT OF GOD. NO "MAN" CAN SINGULARLY BEAR THAT LABEL AND NONE WHO BEAR THE DESCRIPTION WOULD ALLOW IT. When you have a "teacher" worthy of the label, accept your POWER, get up OFF your knees and let us get to work.

Thank you.

5/9/95 #1 HATONN

THOUGHTS OF "BEING", BEFORE WE MOVE ON

As we wander about in these bits and pieces of historical recordings and observations—let us not lose sight of the fact that ALL THINGS WERE FIRST AN "IDEA". People simply have a tendency in their travels to follow that one who speaks, loudest and with force, his ideas.

Why do people follow evil? Because goodness ALLOWS EACH TO FULFILL HIS/HER OWN DREAM and the heart wishes equality and friendship with and within all things. He who then comes forth with power granted through any conduit becomes the bully, the enforcer and, finally, the maker of the rules. Most of mankind, wishing peace and harmony, balance and beauty, will try to ignore the bully and finally the bully takes over and, hopefully for the former target of his wrath, the attention is turned to something/someone else. It doesn't work, however, for goodness not only must be lived for self but must become a part of intent within—not just spoken words of pretense. Is the peaceful man then considered the "coward"? Yes and no! Those who rally for a war call him coward but it is ALWAYS the bully who is the coward.

RITUAL SACRIFICE

Can't you just envision [Senator Robert] Byrd [of Monarch mind-control fame] on the altar at a sacrifice ritual where he IS the sacrifice (Rather pleasant thought? Me too!). Do you think the quirky nerd would not be pleading for his foul life and limb? THESE ARE COWARDS of the highest order and without their regiments of enforcers THEY ARE NOTHING! That is WHY there are laws against mutiny.

IDEAS

May we briefly consider "ideas" (thoughts) which are ALL of the beginnings of manifestation. You are, in fact, that which is the thought of your Creator, then given free will to go forth as manifest matter to experience, express AND CREATE. As this new "creator" (you) moves about with ideas, some move on to CREATE to fill needs, express beauty, invent, pioneer—but there are ALWAYS the bastard players who twiddle in EVIL and have no ideas other than force, greed and totally selfish focus. These will find that which CONTROLS and then move with enforcers to see that others do NOT invent or share that which will offer FREEDOM and take his "products" from his clutches—including the citizens who must SERVE him.

So it is that every thing, every condition, every event that ever transpired, was first an Idea in the mind. It was by desiring, by *thinking*, and by speaking forth the Word, that these ideas came into visible manifestation. **Think this through and prove it for yourself.**

This you certainly can do, if you will, by taking any Idea that comes and following it out through the above process to realization; or by tracing back any feat you have accomplished, any picture you have painted, any machine you have invented, or any particular thing or condition now existing, to the Idea from which it sprang. Any individual who has reached down and plucked a flower and smelled the fragrance was creating the fulfillment of "Idea" for otherwise you would have trampled the flower in passing. Each thought, therefore, becomes a CHOICE for action. How many wondrous thoughts are never birthed into manifestation? Sometimes that is GOOD, sometimes unfortunate. You must choose carefully the Ideas which serve self and God, and which have evil revenge for intent.

This is the plan and process of all true thinking, and therefore of all Creation.

YOU have now and always have had, through this power of thinking, dominion over all the kingdoms of the Earth. If you wish to move a mountain, you CAN find a way to do it, if only by the spoonful, bit after bit. You have now, this moment, only to Think and SPEAK THE WORD (if only to self)—realizing your power, and that GOD, your Omniscient, Omnipresent, Omnipotent "Self", will bring the results. And the waiting

consciousness of the invisible cells of all matter upon which your will and attention become focused (which waiting consciousness is HIS consciousness, remember) will begin immediately to obey and do exactly according to *the image or plans you have prepared by your thinking.*

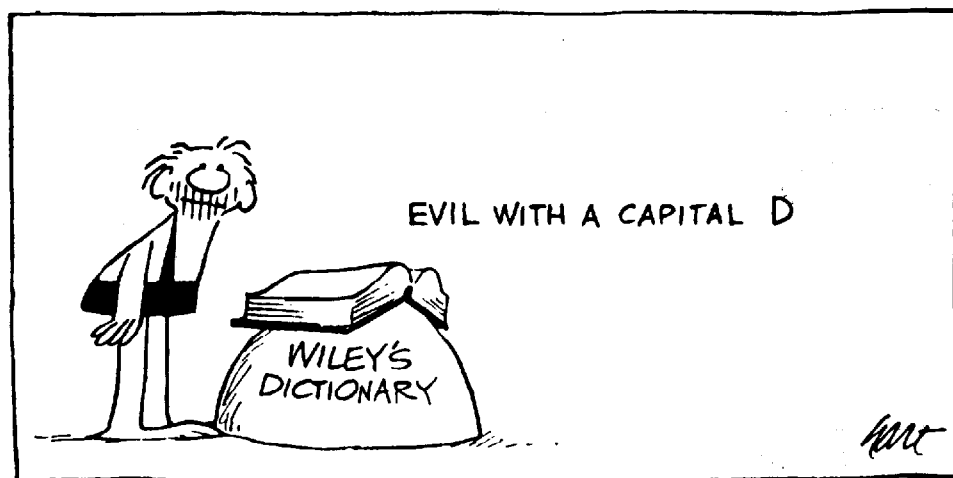
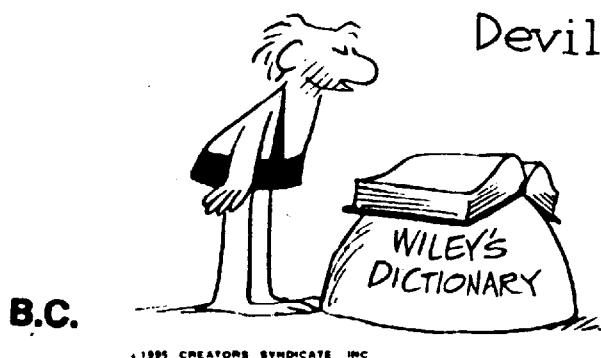
All things begin with "the Word" (the thought expressed), and without the Word was not anything made that was made.

I take note of Dharma as she comes to realize that the historical evilmongers were but SICK humans, bloodsucking their evil ways throughout the kingdoms of the world. They are yet "frightening" by their evil terror—but become harmless and pitiful in honest perception as their covers are removed and their evil identified and shown in TRUTH.

Before you can act upon thoughts presented and choices made, you have to know facts upon which to base "thought" patterns: HOW to think, how to know YOUR thoughts, those directed thoughts from God which show the way, from the thoughts of others. You have to trace thoughts back to their source and to banish undesirable ones at will from your consciousness; and finally how to control and *utilize* those desires so that they will always serve YOU, instead of your being a slave to them. YOU HAVE WITHIN YOU—ALL POSSIBILITIES. And, as truth is presented for your consideration, those thoughts can flourish and you will SEE THE WAY to that which is Godly goal.

You have traveled long now so that when you ponder an idea, it may well be, good brothers, that the manifestation has already been presented somewhere, sometime—only awaiting the uncovering. We are in the process of "uncovering", so allow attention. Then, as you see the picture, you will also know wherein to add the paint strokes or obliterate that which is evil from the scene. For this you need a paintbrush—not an army with guns. Why? Because the paintbrush represents the thought of Idea, THE ARMY PRESENTS GUNS AND SWORDS—NOT IDEAS FOR LIFE. The face projecting piety, however, is most often just another of the lies—so be careful, for until thoughts and deeds match in goodness—there is yet evil again hiding behind the lie.

One of the major problems which has crept upon



you as a nation is that democracy (worst at best) has become hypocrisy in its fullest bloom. Therefore the largest problem that confronts you in government, for instance, is to uncover the hypocrisy, look at it, prosecute the evil—lawfully, and return to law and order while taking out the cheats and deceivers. A big task? Not as big as you at first must think—because as you ask in Godly intent for solutions—GOD GIVES THE IDEAS AND THOUGHTS FOR CREATION OF “THE WAY” LIKE RAIN UPON A DRY DESERT.

You will note that the little puppets of Washington, the Clintonistas, are terrified every moment of their lives. Why? Because they have at least three factions WORKING DILIGENTLY TO KILL THEM. The patriots are the least of Billy's problems—the VERY LEAST. And, worse, these poor little pitiful puppets—have never created a worthy thought or idea in the entirety of their living expression. Sealing off Pennsylvania Avenue from you-the-people won't do it and neither will an armed army of United Nations troops.

So, what is the best thing that we can do? We keep seeking AND FINDING truth—for as you recognize it—you are EMPOWERED to create ways to attend the mess.

They can now send diseases upon you—but you now have a way to counter the assault. We have brought the IDEA and created it. THIS is an example of that which I try diligently to express to you. And, in coming into truth in KNOWING—YOU HAVE THE FACTS WITH WHICH TO BASE YOUR ACTIONS. You don't, then, need a gun! Peace and freedom were never won with a sword.

Think upon these things, for as you find TRUTH of past history and how it actually was AND IS, you will likely go into a rage, fits of disbelief AND OVERWHELMING SENSE OF HOPELESSNESS. DO NOT DO THIS! Truth is POWER and as you uncover the evil clowns—they become exactly “that”: evil, worthless, cowardly clowns.

The military jets and helicopters just came over Dharma's dwelling. This time, she smiled appreciatively as NOTHING happened. She now considers them her protectors instead of her enemy and so it shall be. There are MORE on YOUR side than you might realize and the maverick who is birthed and staunch in evil can try his hand at terror—but if there is terror and no one comes, what do they do then? THEY WILL DO THEMSELVES “IN”. If, say, a Federal Employee cannot go to work because of terror and bombings in his building—is he not a good candidate for a job in a building which has no danger? Ponder it. When the better alternative is rational—the shift will happen. MAN WOULD RATHER BE GOOD THAN EVIL! MAN BECOMES EVIL BECAUSE ALL GOODNESS IS ABSENT, NOTHING MORE AND NOTHING LESS. Check out what YOU do in the DARK.

[QUOTING, PART 9:]

MARCHING TO “OPEN” FASCISM

Jumping ahead to 1871, the kingdom of Italy here *abrogated* the temporal power of the Pope at Vatican City. Their sovereignty and independence would not be restored until the Lateran Treaty of February 11, 1929, with the instigation and blessings of none other than—Benito Mussolini. This also began a significant period of time during which the Roman Catholic Church openly provided aid and comfort to not only the pompous Fascist dictator of Italy but to Adolf Hitler and his Nazi Party stormtroopers! (Remember that?) This support would continue until the close of the war in 1945, and perhaps for a short while thereafter. As we read in *The Vatican Connection*, by Richard Hammer, both Hitler and Mussolini not only went out of their way not to harm any property owned by the Catholic Church, they

actually donated considerable amounts of money—in Marks and Lira—to the cause of Catholicism. But that's not the end of it. It gets even more interesting.

To their eternal credit, in 1936 Pope Pius XI labeled Communism “intrinsicly wrong” and warned against any collaboration “whatsoever”. This was echoed by Pope Pius XII, who reigned from 1939 until his death in 1958. He emphatically *forbade* any contact with Communist leaders. But as we are informed by my old Catholic colleague John F. McManus, in his article entitled “Secret Agreement that Neutralized the Catholic Church: No longer a militant foe of Communism” (*The New American*, 12/2/85), in 1959 Pope John XXIII changed the Church's previous hard-line stand against Communism and called for the convening of a general council of the world's Catholic bishops, the first since Vatican I in 1870. Early in 1962, he assigned French Cardinal Eugene Tisserant to meet with Patriarch Nikodim of the Russian Orthodox Church, a crypto-Communist agent of the Soviet KGB. As a direct result of this meeting, wrote McManus: “The Communists gained tremendously in every element of the [new] arrangement: The Church acquiesced in the designation of all Communist savagery as mere politics; the Communists gained assurances that their once-militant foe would no longer oppose them by name; and emissaries of outspoken atheism garbed in clerical dress were supplied unprecedented legitimacy as Vatican II's official welcome mat was placed before them.” In October 1962 a delegation of Communist Church officials from Moscow arrived in Rome as official observers to attend the unprecedented Council—invited by Pope John XXIII—known thereafter as “the Red Pope”. The Vatican then joined hands with the World Communist Movement, and Vatican II (which lasted until 1965) turned the Catholic Church upside down. From this time forward, the Vatican also maintained a political alliance with the Italian Communist Party as well. Incredible as it sounds, things then went from bad to worse.

CHURCH OF SATAN DEBUTS

As reported in the *Oakland Tribune* of March 17, 1970, the “high priest” of the Church of Satan in San Francisco became “a favorite speaker at the University of San Francisco”, a Catholic school. When interviewed for comment, Anton LaVey admitted that “*the Jesuits are my greatest audience.*” In an article dated March 15, 1972, entitled “The Decline of Roman Catholic Anti-Communism”, another old Catholic acquaintance of mine, Reverend Francis E. Fenton, revealed that in August 1970 the long-time Communist dictator of Yugoslavia, Josip Broz Tito, was permitted to make an official visit to see Pope Paul VI. “According to press reports at the time,” wrote Fr. Fenton, “the Vatican paid ‘solomn honors’ to Tito and ‘the red star flag of Communism flew over the buildings of the Holy See’, while the Pope praised Tito for his efforts at seeking

‘peace and international collaboration’. This same Tito has been responsible over the years for the murder of countless thousands of Catholic and other Christian clergy and laity.” A year later, this same Pope “espoused Red China's admission to the United Nations, and has made a number of conciliatory references to the Peking regime.”

THE VATICAN ON TO ISRAEL!

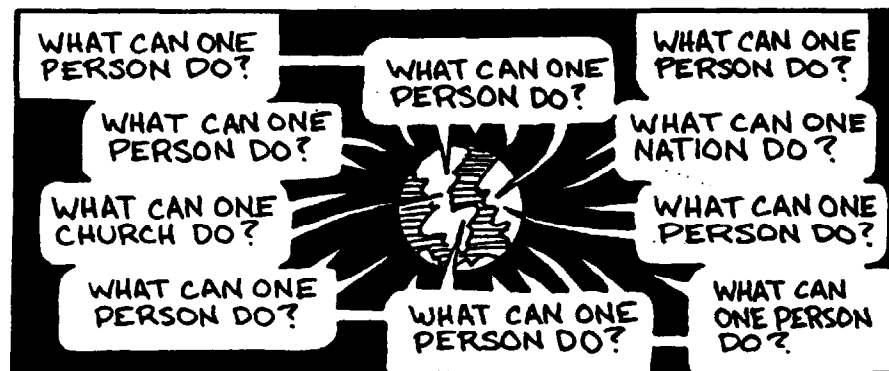
[H: And of course: HENRY KISSINGER!]

In 1975 the *Houston Chronicle* had another astonishing revelation. It reported that Secretary of State Henry Kissinger proposed “that Jerusalem become an international city with the control of holy places and the religious administration being given to the pope.” Kissinger, of course, was at that time well known to both the FBI and Air Force Intelligences as a long-time Communist espionage agent, as well as a top Jewish traitor—yet they did *nothing* about it! Since then, the Vatican has itself proposed moving from Rome to Jerusalem, and has held numerous meetings to that effect with high-ranking Ashkenazim-Jewish officials of the Marxist State of Israel. The current Roman Catholic Archbishop of New York, Cardinal John O'Connor, has been designated as the Vatican's envoy to Israel.

As if all the foregoing weren't cause enough for serious concern to all devout and trusting Catholics, the events of 1978 proved to be almost as numbingly alarming. In a careful study of the outstanding 388-page exposé, *In God's Name*, written by the ace Catholic investigative reporter David A. Yallop (NYC, Bantam Books, 1984) we learn that in late August of that fateful year, following the sudden death of the Communist-loving Pope Paul VI, the world's Cardinals gathered there at Rome then unexpectedly elected a man not previously *avored* to win, a truly humble, honest and compassionate Christian gentleman named Albino Luciani. Choosing the name Pope John Paul I, and subsequently known by all who saw him as “the Smiling Pope”, Luciani was a man of uncommon intelligence and perception. And after observing the incredibly rotten state of affairs at the Vatican, he began to immediately attempt a thorough house-cleaning, to sweep out all the deep-seated corruption and immorality that had for so long infested the upper levels of the ruling Elite of the Church at Rome. He also launched a careful investigation into the criminal dealings of the Vatican Bank (Istituto per le Opere di Religione), which he soon found was laundering billions of dollars of ill-gotten gains from both the Italian Mafia in Italy and the United States, as well as those of the Illuminati-Freemasonic organization, Propaganda Due (P2), an extremely powerful and deadly group who had for some time been behind a number of sensational murders and bombings in Italy.

But after serving just 33 days (33 days: a very subtle reminder that the 33° Masons were now in total

Pontius' Puddle



control at the Vatican!) in that noble capacity, on the evening of September 28, Albino Luciani was administered poison by someone he obviously trusted, most likely in the dining room of the Apostolic Palace within Vatican City. His lifeless body was discovered early the next morning. No official death certificate was ever issued, and no autopsy was ever performed. His body was hastily embalmed to destroy any evidence of foul play (virtually the same scenario took place some six years earlier in the murder of J. Edgar Hoover).

In various places, six worried men breathed a long-held sigh of relief, for they alone as individuals stood the most to lose if this energetic and determined pope had continued to live. They also stood the most to gain by his death. They were: Paul Marcinkus, the President of the Vatican Bank (a secret Mafia-connected hoodlum from Cicero, Illinois); Cardinal Jean Villot, the shrewd and shifty Secretary of State for the Vatican who was also a stooge for the mob; Michele Sindona, a top Sicilian Mafia banker who was involved in various murders and counterfeit bond deals; Roberto Calvi, the criminal chairman of Banco Ambrosiano in Milan (who was later on himself murdered for what he knew); Licio Gelli, the powerful head of a murderous Italian Freemasonic lodge known as Propaganda Due (P2), an Illuminati front involved in assassinations, kidnappings, bombings and terrorism; and Cardinal John Patrick Cody, the arrogant and disgraceful head of the Chicago archdioceses who, while in bed with the Mafia there, ruled like a dictator over 2,500,000 Catholics and nearly 3,000 priests. When I lived there during the Sixties, and worked as an undercover operative for Chicago Police Intelligence (Red Squad), it was almost an open secret that Cody was also an insatiable homosexual pederast (as was Col. Edgar A. Bundy, the "Conservative" head of the Church League of America in Wheaton, Illinois).

KAROL WOJTYLA: POPE JOHN PAUL II
[GAS PEDDLER TO THE DEVIL]
and
ZBIGNIEW BRZEZINSKI

Following the heinous assassination of Albino Luciani, a true man of God, the Cardinals again convened at Rome and subsequently corrected their original error by electing another very surprising candidate, the crypto-Communist Polish Archbishop of Krakow, Karol Wojtyla, who then took the name of Pope John Paul II. But what was unknown to all the 850,000,000 or so Catholics who heard the amazing news, as was discovered by all Intelligence agencies who cared to look into his unusual background, Wojtyla had many years earlier as a young man during World War II sold Zyglon B gas to the Nazis who ran the sprawling Auschwitz work camp in Poland. Later on, after becoming a priest, he was a close friend of a radical Marxist Pole named ZBIGNIEW BRZEZINSKI, a man who went on to become the Russian affairs expert at COLUMBIA UNIVERSITY, then DIRECTOR OF THE ROCKEFELLER-RUN TRILATERAL COMMISSION, and finally PRESIDENT JIMMY CARTER'S TOP FOREIGN-POLICY ADVISOR. But that's not all. Brzezinski himself stated in an interview shortly after his friend's election that one of Wojtyla's favorite books was Morris West's novel, *THE SHOES OF THE FISHERMAN*—which, coincidentally or otherwise, laid out almost the exact scenario for what later happened in the case of Wojtyla from Communist Poland. [H: Most of the emphasis is mine. These are MAJOR points which massively affect you TODAY.]

As privately revealed by a former high-ranking Jesuit priest who had served in the Vatican for many years, answering only to the Pope, when Karol Wojtyla was a Catholic priest in Krakow many years ago, it was known by almost everyone in his parish that he was not only a homosexual, but that he was rather notorious for his sexual molesting of little boys! Furthermore, during that same period, according to this pederast's

own writings, he was a great admirer of the infamous Viennese pervert, Sigmund Freud, a Jewish sex-crazed fraud who had been somehow converted to Roman Catholicism.

TAKE A DEEP BREATH
AND READ ON...

Since his ascension to the chair of St. Peter at the Vatican, Pope John Paul II has secretly condoned the spread of Marxist "Liberation Theology" throughout all of Latin America, as taught by the now Communist-accommodating Jesuit Order and its publication, *Jesuit Mission*, by the subversive Maryknoll Order, the Catholic Worker Movement, the Christic Institute, the Sanctuary Movement, the Catholic Peace Fellowship, and Clergy & Laymen Concerned.

As Diplomatic Papal Nuncios and "the most superlative spies since the 15th Century", the Jesuits' Intelligence organization (VINO) would later on conduct all their operations in the Western Hemisphere, virtually without hindrance, from their main HQ outside of Rome at Rio de Janeiro (and much later still, from Loyola University in Chicago). As for their older sibling, the Sanctus Ordus Maltensis (Knights of Malta), "In 1936, the Knights of Malta supported the ascent of Italian fascist [anti-Communist] leader Mussolini." A more recent such Knight was the late William Casey, the Director of the CIA who so conveniently died of "cancer" just before he could give damaging testimony on what he knew about the Iran-Contra guns-for-drugs scandal (of which the Jesuit-trained *Oliver North* was a key player with the Communist East German STASI Secret Police). [H: TANGLED WEBS?]

These are just a few of the more radical pro-Soviet Catholic front operations that have been active over the past twenty years or so. Under this pope's secret direction, the Vatican has furthermore favored and supported the Red-instigated Peace Movement and Nuclear Disarmament program (as orchestrated by the KGB at Moscow Center), the Communist Sandinista dictatorship in Nicaragua, the Communist black terrorism of the African National Congress in South Africa, the Soviet-front World Council of Churches and its U.S. affiliate National Council of Churches, among others.

There have also been the sensational and shocking sex scandals that have literally rocked the Catholic world over the past few decades. As just one small example of this, the August 16, 1993 issue of *Newsweek* magazine carried a lengthy and in-depth outline of this sickening problem, one paragraph of which stated: "Covenant House, the program serves runaway children [based in NYC], was badly damaged after its [pedophile] founder, Father Bruce Ritter, was forced to resign amid [proven] allegations of sexual and financial misconduct. While allegations have been lodged against an estimated 400 priests since 1982, some churchmen extrapolate that as many as 2,500 priests have molested children and teenagers. Compounding the crisis, the church was slow to recognize the seriousness of its problem..." I know this to be true because one of my own children was molested years ago by one of these good fathers. [H: And what of "Boys Town"? Same wondrous deeds being performed by any and all who would pass that way. Do you wonder, really, that your society has become warped and deviant?]

To wrap this up before we have a damned book here, in the December 1985 issue of the *National Geographic* (Pgs. 721-774) we find a beautifully done propaganda puff piece on Pope John Paul II and the Vatican. We also see a photo of now Archbishop Paul C. Marcinkus, identified as "Chief of daily operations for the State of Vatican City and also president of the Vatican Bank..." The caption goes on to state that, "The American prelate was investigated but not charged in connection with the collapse of Banco Ambrosiano, Italy's largest private bank, which had loans tied to

Vatican funds." (What was not mentioned, however, was the fact that despite Marcinkus having caused the Vatican to incur a \$1 BILLION debt while in office, by 1981 he had been promoted by Pope John Paul II to the important position of pro-president of the Pontifical Commission, and even became the Pope's personal bodyguard, overseeing all security of the Pope's foreign trips!) Then, a few pages later, we find a photo of a man described as "*the Vatican Kissinger*", Secretary of State Agostino Cardinal Casaroli—the obviously *Ashkenazim-Jewish-Italian* head of the Roman Catholic Curia—"The Vatican bureaucracy"—and of all international affairs!!

[END QUOTING OF PART 9]

Before this writing gets too long and overwhelming, let us take a break.

Any doubts about WHY we might want to protect this writer's identity for as long as we can? Any doubts about the gutsy grandma here at this keyboard? In 1989 Dharma made it to the top of Kissinger's hit list. I doubt it has gotten much better—except that now, if things work out WELL, Jackson will sit atop the nasty list. Yes it IS frightening at the top of the Black Lists—BUT along with the honor comes the LIGHT OF GOD! THAT is nothing to tinker with, my friends!

If you think *CONTACT* (and staff) are nerds and wimps—I suggest you read this writing AGAIN. When the lights flicker ON, the power surges build and GOD BECOMES TRIUMPHANT! TRUTH WILL OFFER FREEDOM! Know thineself and know thine enemy and the battle is won.

Salu.

5/9/95 #2 HATONN

[QUOTING PART 10:]

POPE IS INSTRUMENT
OF THE MAFIA

The next piece of revealing evidence we have before us is the now well-known letter from Archbishop Marcel Lefebvre of France to one Jean Madiran, dated January 29, 1986, regarding the sad state of affairs of his beloved Church. In this letter we read of: "the diabolical, Masonic enterprise which is being accomplished at the present moment by the Vatican and the great majority of the Bishops. The plan, announced in the Acts of the Alta Vendita and published by order of Pope Pius IX, is being fulfilled today, before our eyes.... A very well organized network controls all the activities of the Curia, both internally and externally. The Pope is an instrument of this mafia, which he placed where it is and with which he is in sympathy..." Concerning this Alta Vendita, also known as the Haute

POOL/AFP



Vente Romaine, according to Nesta Webster in her 1924 classic exposé, *Secret Societies and Subversive Movements*, this "was a further development of the Illuminati", which played a major role in the French Revolution! What's more, as also revealed by Mgr. George F. Dillon in his book, *Grand Orient Freemasonry Unmasked* (Dublin, 1885), it was devised by Illuminists of Italy as a means of subverting the Church at Rome to their own benefit, and thereby eventually installing a malleable Pope to their liking. This they have now done in the person of Karol Wojtyla.

This was somewhat confirmed almost six years later, as we read in the December 17, 1990 edition of the Washington *SPOTLIGHT* newspaper, which revealed the following: "On December 1, members of Opus Dei, a secretive Catholic group made up of wealthy and powerful lay and clerical people, the *Moonies*, and the *Grand Orient Freemasons*, considered by many to be a historically evil cabal of political conspirators representing big money, revolution and corruption, met in Madrid for the purpose of plotting strategy to keep the flagging war coalition assembled [against Saddam Hussein and Iraq] by President Bush from falling completely apart."

George Herbert Walker Bush, while a senior at Yale University, was initiated into a Black Occult organization known as the *Order of Skull and Bones* ("The Brotherhood of Death"), an Illuminati front which had been established in 1832. In the years that followed, Bush would also become a member of the *Council on Foreign Relations* (CFR). Both conspiratorial organizations now share power as the *Secret Government of the United States*, and they are decidedly PRO-SOVIET to the max.

But all bad things must eventually come to an end, mercifully so. As a final addendum to this little treatise on the evils of Rome, we are reminded of the incredibly accurate *prophecies* of St. Malachy of Ireland as written over 800 years ago. In the year AD 1139 he traveled to Rome where he left a list of exactly 113 Latin titles, one for each pope who would thenceforth reign from Malachy's day forward, to the *end* of the Church. These titles, the "Papal Prophecies", were designed to forecast all of these pope's names, birthplaces, church offices held, crests or major pontificate events in their lives. We are now down to the last three popes on that list. [H: This is right on schedule according to THE PLAN.] Of our current Pope, who is destined to pass on very shortly, he was described as "De labore Solis", or "the Labour of the Sun", which I am told somehow fits him exactly. The next Pope was described as "De Gloria Olivae", or, "Of the Glory of the Olive" (presumably a man of the Olivitan Order). And the final Pope, as referred to in *Revelation 12:5*, St. Malachy described as "Petro Romano", or Peter the Roman, the very LAST Pope. This last man will most likely, by my estimation, become Pope in 1998 and, "He will rule in the midst of tribulations culminating in the destruction of the Papacy." The Tribulation period spoken of in the *Bible*, by the way, began on February 2, 1992 and will end on March 21, 1999. This will be followed on October 19, 1999 by a tremendous and cathartic Polar Flip which will put an end to all this Conspiracy nonsense and utterly wipe out Der New Order. This final event of our age was predicted, and dated, by Nostradamus, over 400 years ago. So we can't say we haven't been warned. [H: Sounds ok to me.]

POINT OF THE PYRAMID

Finally, at long last, we come to the apex of the Pyramid I have earlier sketched, which I have identified as *London*. For at least the past six centuries now, this ancient *Roman city* has been the secret home base for Luciferian Knights Templars and their 33° Scottish Rite Freemasonry conspiracy. It has also since 1694 been the headquarters for the nefarious Jewish International Bankers and their continuing intrigues, as well

as the world headquarters for *Witchcraft*. We further recall that it was from London that many of the plans for the French Revolution were carried forward, and that during the next century the Rothschild plot to assassinate President Abraham Lincoln was hatched. And it was in *The City* that the scheme was laid to take over Palestine from the Turks during World War I, which would in 1948 result in turning that country over to the rabid and terroristic Marxist-Zionist Jews. In the meanwhile, worshipping at the golden feet of their pagan idol Gog, the NASI and his Grand Kehilla, like some giant primeval Octopus, continue to put the final touches on their plans for a dictatorial *Pax Judaica*.

Oops, we almost left out the uppermost corner of this Triangle-cum-Pyramid figure—Moscow—which, of course, represents the International Communist Movement, or the Communist International. Contrary to what all the Liberal and Leftist News Media would have us believe, Communism is STILL VERY MUCH ALIVE, and perhaps more dangerous than ever. For it now masquerades under the deceptive name, SOCIAL DEMOCRACY. Indeed, it was from London that the devastating Bolshevik Revolution was plotted and financed, and later crowned its dubious achievement by establishing its international headquarters at Moscow. And Communism, we now know has merely (?) been a useful tool of the International Bankers, not the main thrust of the "Great Game", as its British-Jewish orchestrators affectionately call it. Seemingly without any real opposition to its inexorable advance, this massive multi-wheeled Red Juggernaut of death and destruction continues to roll on over everything and everyone in its path—toward either its ultimate victory over Mankind or its miraculous defeat.

So that the reader may the more readily recognize the enemy by their *symbols*, let me here reproduce three of their main devices. A careful study of these will

candle.. The symbol on the far right is that of Masonic Judaism. You will notice a Mithraic Triangle in the center of the two larger interlaced Triangles. But more importantly, you will also notice that, by mentally adding the candle to the head of the first figure, all three ancient and occult symbols have SIX POINTS. THIS ADDS UP TO 666!

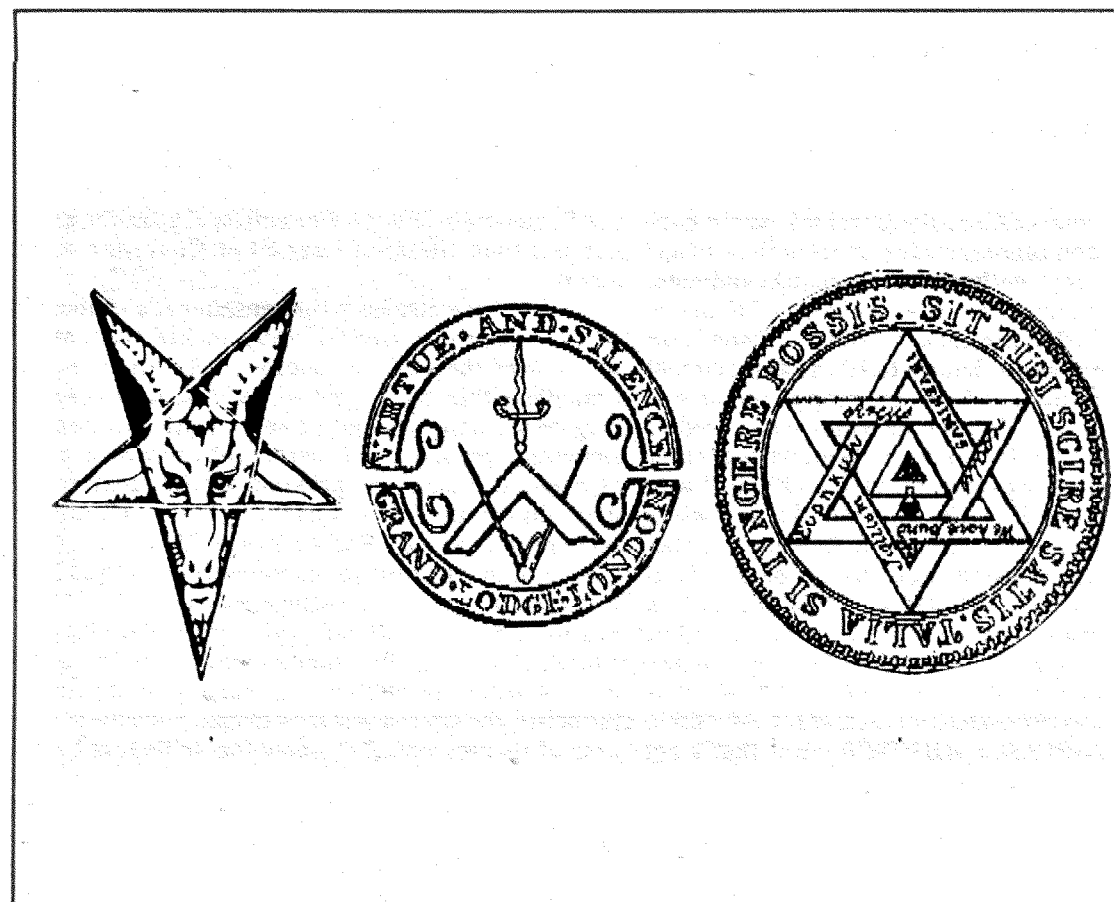
VERITAS VINCIT

[END QUOTING OF PART 10]

There is little left to be said about this presentation except possibly "WHAM". I wish there were a way to convince you to STOP and go back and restudy it in full from Part One to Part 10. We have not nearly offered all of the package of information provided by DEG. And further, I don't know any way to appropriately thank him for this Overview which integrates all the bits and pieces thus far scattered about but lacking opportunity to even broach the subject of one Jesus and/or Christ in the reality of placement.

Now in respect for the author of the foregoing, I will offer the next. DEG has placed in front of you the negative controlling factors of mankind moving into Conspiracy to take all living THINGS of the physical. But what of THE SEED OF LIFE? You in the above only see the planning and evil cartels at work. What of life itself? How did life spring forth since you must now realize that with all the lies and disinformation thrust upon you—that life will not have come about the way the tales go. No, certainly NOT. The Seed of Life came directly from the outer spaces of the Cosmos.

This information is also not unknown. Let me just quote from a few pages of Zechariah Sitchin's *GENESIS REVISITED*. He has done a beautiful job of efforting to decipher the "codes" or "languages" and has come up with amazing accuracy of "beginnings". When you think about it carefully, readers, you will see that the evolution of mankind, especially, is both designed and served by "Overlords", if you will, and the "Overmind" (Creator/God) to serve HIS ideas, thoughts and manifestations. The coming about, however, of the miracles are but the asso-



readily show a very subtle similarity:

The symbol on the extreme left is used by Satanists everywhere. It is the Goat of Baphomet, and it is usually used in Black Mass ceremonies with a black candle situated in the middle of the goat's skull, between the ears (like a unicorn). In the middle symbol, the Compass (The Masonic compass device has 32° or points.) and the Square of the Freemasons, you will notice that a dagger takes the place of this twisted

association of proper DNA-RNA blueprint integration. No, ALL will not be accurate—for man is only beginning the MASSIVE REAL unraveling of the LIFE mystery. But once on this pathway of study—the rest will be revealed. It has already been revealed and USED by your adversary to be thrust upon you the unsuspecting lambs. It also becomes most interesting if you are following the trial of O.J. Simpson for "DNA" structuring is now in the focus.

[QUOTING:]

GENESIS REVISITED

by Zechariah Sitchin

THE SEED OF LIFE

Starting paragraph 4, pg. 146:

"This," the *Book of Genesis* states, "is the way the Heaven and the Earth have come to be."

Up to the point of Man's creation, then, modern science and ancient knowledge parallel each other. But by charting the course of evolution, modern science has left behind the initial question about the *origin* of life as distinct from its development and evolution.

The murky-soup and life-from-clay theories only suggest that, given the right materials and conditions, life could arise spontaneously. This notion, that life's elemental building blocks, such as ammonia and methane (the simplest stable compounds of nitrogen and hydrogen and of carbon and hydrogen, respectively) could have formed by themselves as part of nature's processes, seemed fortified by the discovery in recent decades that these compounds are present and even plentiful on other planets. But how did chemical compounds become animate?

That the feat is possible is obvious; the evidence is that life *did* appear on Earth. The speculation that life, in one form or another, may also exist elsewhere in our Solar System, and probably in other star systems, presupposes the feasibility of the transition from inanimate to animate matter. So, the question is not *can* it happen but *how* did it happen here on Earth?

For life as we see it on Earth to happen, two basic molecules are necessary: proteins, which perform all the complex metabolic functions of living cells; and nucleic acids, which carry the genetic code and issue the instructions for the cell's processes. The two kinds of molecules, as the definition itself suggests, function within a unit called a cell—quite a complex organism in itself, which is capable of triggering the replication not only of itself but of the whole animal of which the single cell is but a minuscule component. In order to become proteins amino acids must form long and complex chains. In the cell they perform the task according to instructions stored in one nucleic acid (DNA—deoxyribonucleic acid) and transmitted by another nucleic acid (RNA—ribonucleic acid). Could random conditions prevailing on the primordial Earth have caused amino acids to combine into chains? In spite of varied attempts and theories (notable experiments were conducted by Clifford Matthews of the University of Illinois), the pathways sought by the scientists all required more "compressive energy" than would have been available.

DNA-RNA

Did DNA and RNA, then, precede amino acids on Earth? Advances in genetics and the unraveling of the mysteries of the living cell have increased, rather than diminished, the problems. The discovery in 1953 by James D. Watson and Francis H. Crick of the "double-helix" structure of DNA opened up vistas of immense complexity regarding these two chemicals of life. The relatively giant molecules of DNA are in the form of two long, twisted strings connected by "rungs" made of four very complex organic compounds (marked on ge-

netic charts by the initials of the names of the compounds, A-G-C-T). These four nucleotides can combine in pairs in sequences of limitless variety and are bound into place by sugar compounds alternating with phosphates. The nucleic acid RNA, no less complex and built of four nucleotides whose initials are A-G-C-U, may contain thousands of combinations. [H: Yes, yes indeed, we have gone over this many times prior to now—but did you GET IT?]

How much time did evolution take on Earth to develop these complex compounds, without which life as we know it would have never evolved?

The fossil remains of algae found in 1977 in South Africa were dated to 3.1 to 3.4 BILLION years ago. But while that discovery was of microscopic, single-celled organisms, other discoveries in 1980 in western Australia deepened the wonderment. The team, led by J. William Schoopf of the University of California at Los Angeles, found fossil remains of organisms that not only were much older—3.5 billion years—but that were

"For we wrestle not just against flesh and blood, not just against mere mortals, but against a wicked angelic evolution, against the Sovereignities and Powers of the Hierarchy of Fallen Luciferian and Satanic Angels, against the originators of the Darkness of this prison world, the Watchers and their vast army of evildoers, against wickedness in high places."

Ephesians 6:12

multicelled and looked under the microscope like chainlike filaments. These organisms already possessed both amino acids and complex nucleic acids, the replicating genetic compounds, 3.5 billion years ago; they therefore had to represent, not the beginning of the chain of life on Earth, but an already advanced stage of it.

What these finds had set in motion can be termed the search for the first gene. Increasingly, scientists believe that before algae there were bacteria. "We are actually looking at cells which are the direct morphological remains of the bugs themselves," stated Mal-

colm R. Walter, an Australian member of the team. "They look like modern bacteria," he added. In fact, they looked like five different types of bacteria whose structures, amazingly, "were almost identical to several modern-day bacteria."

[H: By the way, to you who would be tracking Hudson to obtain flamed-off monatomic gold for us, don't bother further. I decided to not wait longer for others to share in the joys and glory of our presentation. We can produce it without all the fuss and bother and while at it have the cellular structure of "life itself" growing in clouds soaking up the cosmic energy like little sponges. We always give the opportunity to come aboard—but so few recognize the opportunity—UNTIL THE OPPORTUNITY PASSES. SO BE IT.]

The notion that self-replication on Earth began with bacteria that preceded algae seemed to make sense, since advances in genetics showed that all life on Earth, from the simplest to the most complex, has the same genetic "ingredients" and the same twenty or so basic amino acids. Indeed, much of the early genetic research and development of the techniques in genetic engineering were done on the lowly bacterium *Esterichia coli* (*E. coli*, for short). [H: Now, perhaps the infections of some who died of this introduction of altered *E. Coli* begins to make more sense?] which can cause diarrhea in humans and cattle. But even this minuscule, single-celled bacterium that reproduces not sexually but simply by dividing, has almost 4,000 different genes!

That bacteria have played a role in the evolutionary process is apparent, not only from the

fact that so many marine, plant and animal higher organisms depend on bacteria for many vital processes, but also from discoveries, first in the Pacific Ocean and then in other seas, that bacteria did and still make possible life forms that do not depend on photosynthesis but metabolize sulfur compounds in the oceans' depths. Calling such early bacteria "Archaeo-bacteria", a team led by Carl R. Woese of the University of Illinois dated them to a time between 3.5 and 4 billion years ago. Such an age was corroborated in 1984 by finds in an Austrian lake by Hans Fricke of the Max Planck Institute and Karl Stetter of the University of Regensburg (both in West Germany).

Sediments found off Greenland, on the other hand, bear chemical traces that indicate the existence of photosynthesis as early as 3.8 billion years ago. All these finds have thus shown that, within a few hundred million years of the impenetrable limit of 4 billion years, there were prolific bacteria and archaeo-bacteria of a marked variety on Earth. In more recent studies (*Nature*, November 9, 1989), an august team of scientists led by Norman H. Sleep of Stanford University concluded that the "window of time" when life on Earth began was just the 200 million years between 4 and 3.8 billion years ago. "Everything alive today," they stated, "evolved from organisms that originated within that Window of Time." They did not attempt, however, to establish *how* life originated at such a time.

Based on varied evidence, including the very reliable isotopic ratios of carbon, scientists have concluded that no matter how life on Earth began, it did so about 4 billion years ago. Why then only and not sooner, when the planets were formed some 4.6 billion years ago? All scientific research, conducted on Earth as well as on the Moon, keeps bumping against the 4-billion year date, and all that modern science can offer in explanation is some "catastrophic event". To know

more, read the Sumerian texts....

Since the fossil and other data have shown that celled and replicating organisms (be they bacteria or archaeo-bacteria) already existed on Earth a mere 200 million years after the "Window of Time" first opened, scientists began to search for the "essence" of life rather than for its resulting organisms: for traces of DNA and RNA themselves. Viruses, which replicate, are prevalent not only on land but also in water, and that has made some believe that viruses may have preceded bacteria. But what gave them their nucleic acids?

CONSIDER THE VIRUSES

An avenue of research was opened a few years ago by Leslie Orgel of the Salk Institute in La Jolla, California, when he proposed that the similar RNA might have preceded the much more complex DNA. Although RNA only transmits the genetic messages contained in the DNA blueprint, other researchers, among them Thomas R. Cech and co-workers at the University of Colorado and Sidney Altman of Yale University concluded that a certain type of RNA could catalyze itself under certain conditions. All this led to computerized studies of a type of RNA called transfer-RNA undertaken by Manfred Eigen, a Nobel-prize winner. In a paper published in *Science* (May 12, 1989) he and his colleagues from Germany's Max Planck Institute reported that by sequencing transfer-RNA backward on the Tree of Life, they found that the genetic code on Earth cannot be older than 3.8 billion years, plus or minus 600 million years. At that time, Manfred Eigen said, a primordial gene might have appeared "whose message was the biblical injunction 'Go out into the world, be fruitful and multiply.'" [H: But it isn't likely! GOD is NOT haphazard!] If the leeway, as it appears, had to be on the plus side—i.e., older than 3.8 billion years—"this would be possible only in the case of extraterrestrial origins," the authors of the learned paper added. [H: No—REALLY???

In her summation of the fourth Conference on the Origin of Life, Lynn Margulis had predicted this astounding conclusion. "We now recognize that if the origin of our self-replicating system occurred on the early Earth, it must have occurred quite quickly—millions, not billions of years," she stated. And she added:

"The central problem inspiring these conferences, perhaps slightly better defined, is as unsolved as ever. Did our organic matter originate in interstellar space? The infant science of radioastronomy has produced evidence that some of the smaller organic molecules are there."

Writing in 1908, Svante Arrhenius (*Worlds in the Making*) proposed that life-bearing spores were driven to Earth by the pressure of light waves from the star of another planetary system where life had evolved long before it did on Earth. The notion came to be known as "the theory of Panspermia"; it languished on the fringes of accepted science because, at the time, one fossil discovery after another seemed to corroborate the theory of evolution as an unchallenged explanation for the origin of life on Earth. [H: The secret of course, is, "What are LIGHT waves?"]

[H: I wish to skip some pages now and go to the end of this particular chapter:]

..."Seeded from space"—the very words written down millennia ago by the Sumerians!

It is noteworthy that in his presentation, Chandra Wickramasinghe has frequently invoked the writings of the Greek philosopher Anaxagoras who, about 500 B.C., believed that the "seeds of life" swarm through the universe, ready to sprout and create life wherever a proper environment is found. Coming as he did from Asia Minor, his sources, as was true for so much of early Greek knowledge, were the Mesopotamian writings and traditions.

After a detour of 6,000 years, modern science has

come back to the Sumerian scenario of an invader from outer space that brings the seed of life into the Solar system and imparts it to "GAIA" during the Celestial Battle. [H: Now WHY do you have to SPOIL EVERYTHING BY CONSIDERING IT A BATTLE? and, "INVADERS"? GOOD GRIEF, WILL YOU NEVER GROW UP?]

The Anunnaki, capable of space travel about half a million years before us, discovered this phenomenon long before us; in this respect, modern science is just catching up with ancient knowledge. [H: Boy, THAT will be the day!!!]

[END OF QUOTING]

Why do you make break throughs ONLY to go BACK into the Dark Ages of mysticism? So be it, friends; there IS now a tiny crack in the shroud and when it breaks open—watch out as the FLOOD OF LIGHT enters bursting upon the scene. It WON'T BE LIKE ANYTHING "they" have lied to you about—so far.

I salute you who would see and hear for the "answers" are GLORIOUS!

5/10/95 #2 HATONN

[QUOTING, PART 11:]

SECTION II ARCHITECTURAL MASONRY

According to Masonic lore and legend, Hiram Abiff was the son of a widow of the Israelite Tribe of Naphthali and a Master-Builder, whose rank was third in importance only to King Solomon and King Hiram. As Instructor of the occult (hidden) Mysteries and overseer of the construction of the Temple of Solomon from 973 to 966 BC, he directed the work of those stone masons ranked below him as Fellow Craftsmen and Entered Apprentices, among which fifteen conspired to murder him for the secrets of the higher degrees. As a result, three of these men carried out the killing of Abiff and buried his body in a shallow grave on Mt. Moriah, where stood the Temple. On orders of Solomon, his body was searched for, found, and exhumed—"raised" up from the grave—accompanied by extraordinary lamentations (weeping), which from that day to this form the climax of Craft Masonry. All of this nonsense, of course, was foreshadowed by the Egyptian legend of the murder of Osiris and the quest for his body by Isis, as well as a similar situation which is said to have occurred in ancient Greece with Adonis. As if that weren't strange enough, a similar story is told about the "son of a widow" born centuries later, in AD 216, named Cubricus (or Corbicius), in Jewish-controlled Babylonia, who became a follower of Persian Mithraism and of Gnosticism, with a smattering of Christianity thrown in for good measure, changed his name to Mani (or Manes), proclaimed himself the Paraclete, and founded the Cult of Manicheism. As such, this whacko claimed that humanity itself was of Satanic origin, and that Adam and Eve were the offspring of the devils.

In a careful reading of Nesta Webster's *Secret Societies and Subversive Movements* (Page 108), we find: "How did this Rabbinic legend find its way into Freemasonry? Advocates of the Roman Collegia theory explain it in the following manner. After the building of the Temple of Solomon the masons who had been engaged in the work were dispersed and a number made their way to Europe, some to Marseilles [?], some perhaps to Rome [over 200 years before it was founded?], where they may have introduced Judaic legends to the Collegia, which then passed on to the Comacini Masters [at Lake Como] of the Seventh Century and from these to the mediaeval working guilds of England, France and Germany. It is said that during the Middle Ages a story concerning the Temple of Solomon was

PHOENIX JOURNAL

SHOCK THERAPY FOR A BRAIN-DEAD WORLD

"What we offer is indeed 'shock therapy for awakening citizens'. The assaults come so quickly now that we have not been writing regular columns but I note that you have abundance to digest....

"As you go through this JOURNAL you will note that you are not even nearly out of peril but incredible information is flowing and through the courts ones are at least making an effort to fight back. This is hopeless at present but when we can draw some unity into the 'attacks' through the Law Center and get some funding flowing with which to be able to attain legal help of the proper variety, we will make great strides." —Hatonn

- Read about Gary Wean and his book *There's A Fish In The Courthouse* exposing gangsters, crooked judges and some other very famous people.
- Learn about VOTECAM and how our votes are stolen.
- Discover more about the Anti-Defamation League, as you read about Eustace Mullins' law suits, and the harassment he has suffered for a LONG time.
- Learn about true "Christian" behavior.
- Find out about "Dr. John Coleman's" new book, *Diplomacy By Deception*.

SHOCK THERAPY FOR A BRAIN DEAD WORLD

Until you "KNOW" you cannot function in any kind of proper force. This volume contains some of the most incredibly disturbing information that will pass your eyes. What are YOU going to do about it? It requires your help. We are willing to continue the unfolding but YOU WILL HAVE TO ACT for we cannot do it FOR you. God will bless every effort, every step—if you but step forth and serve. Information in this volume is SHOCKING and runs from lawsuits filed by noted persons TO THE MOST INCREDIBLY HORRIFIC CHILD ABUSE RINGS IN THE WORLD. SATAN DOES HAVE DRUMMERS—THEY ARE AMONG YOU!



BY
GYEORGOS CERES HATONN
A PHOENIX JOURNAL

#85

For ordering information
please see Back Page

current amongst the *compagnonnages* of France. In one of these groups, known as "the children of Solomon", the legend of Hiram appears to have existed much in its present form; according to another group the victim of the murder was not Hiram Abiff, but one of his companions named Maitre Jacques, who, whilst engaged with Hiram on the construction of the Temple, met his death at the hands of five wicked Fellow Crafts, instigated by a sixth, the Père Soubise. But the date at which this legend originated is unknown. Clavel [in his *Histoire pittoresque de la Franc-Maçonnerie*] thinks that the 'Hebraic mysteries' existed as early as the Roman Collegia, which he describes as largely Judaized...

Whatever the case, Operative, or Architectural Masonry, in England (as opposed to Speculative, or Philosophic Masonry), traces its shadowy roots to the Roman occupation of the British Isles during the early centuries AD with the Sephardic-controlled Collegia of Artificers. Indeed, it is from Rome that the English words "lodge" and "knight" found their derivation among the English Masons. Later known as "free corporations", these talented and privileged bodies of the building trade (called *The Craft*), which could trace their ancient lineages back beyond Rome to Egypt, Greece and Israel, are said to have numbered among its early British patrons such fine men as Albanus (later St. Albans), King Alfred, King Edwin and King Athelstan (according to Preston's *Illustrations of Masonry*, 1804).

But Operative Masonry really began to blossom, we are told by Nesta Webster, with the famed York Center of AD 926, whereat came into being the very first Masonic Center in Britain, run largely by the Culdees [?], who at the same period exercised much influence over the Masonic Collegia in Scotland, at Kilwinning, Melrose and Aberdeen (according to John Yarker in his work, *The Arcane Schools*). The guilds of working stone masons in France during the Middle Ages were known as "*Compagnonnages*", while their brother operatives in Germany were called "*Steinmetzen*". The headquarters of the former group was at Paris, while that of the latter Gothic architectural builders was at Strasbourg (its Constitution being finally confirmed in 1498 by the Emperor Maximilian).

While there *appears* to have been nothing corrupt or sinister about Operative Masonry, per se, during these early centuries in Europe, there certainly *could* have been a secret substrata of subversion functioning just below the benign and humanitarian facade of it all, such as we see with Freemasonry today. However, we are mainly concerned here, in this Outline, with Speculative, or Philosophic Masonry, better known as *Freemasonry*. It was this latter group, you may recall, which had been suppressed by an Act of Parliament in the beginning of the reign of King Henry VI in England, during the Fifteenth Century. Exactly a century later, Queen Elizabeth (as we shall soon see) attempted to break up the Annual Grand Lodge meeting at York, but then changed her mind.

INTELLIGENCE SURVEY

A BRIEF HISTORY OF BRITISH INTELLIGENCE AND THE FREEMASONIC INTERLOCK

The clandestine history of Her Majesty's Secret Service, barely known in America outside of Intelligence Circles, actually goes back over 400 years to right around AD 1570. It was the singular creation of two men, one of whom was Sir Francis Walsingham (1532-1590), an enterprising English Freemason and Joint Secretary of State in the service of Queen Elizabeth I (of the House of Tudor). As the Queen's chief

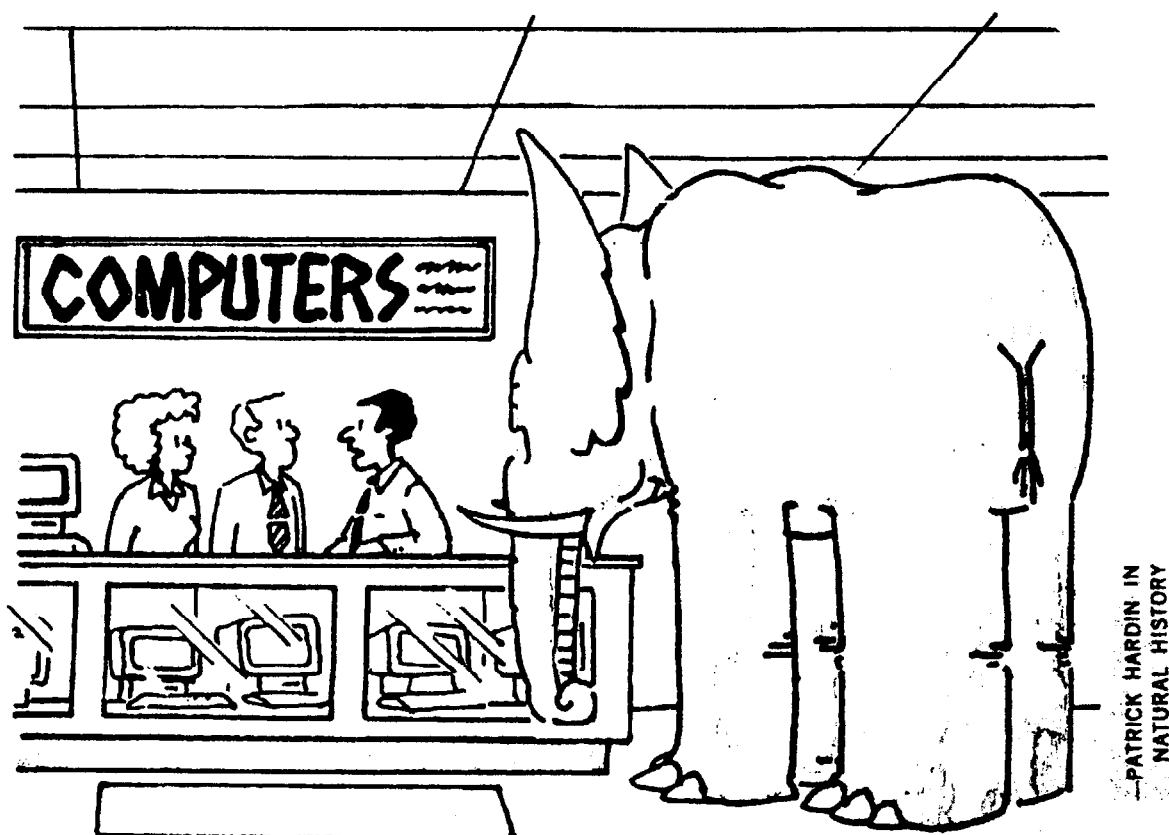
Spymaster, Walsingham built up an elaborate spy system which provoked the ill-fated conspiracy that eventually entrapped Mary Queen of Scots (of the House of Stuart), and led to Mary's beheading in the year of our Lord, 1587. She had supposedly been behind a Catholic-inspired plot to murder Elizabeth and thereby become Queen of England herself. Mary was the mother of a genuine viper, the ambitious and unscrupulous King James VI of Scotland, a homosexual Freemason who, while conniving with Rome, also allied himself with Queen Elizabeth and was recorded as having then "accepted calmly his mother's execution".

A very careful reading of all the intrigue surrounding these historical events in Medieval England at once suggests that Mary was the unfortunate victim of a clever *set-up* by the Masons who surrounded the Queen of England. And a reading of *The Craft of Intelligence* (1963), by then CIA Director Allen Dulles, soon confirms that suspicion. Dulles writes that, indeed, Mary had become "successfully involved" in one of Walsingham's subtle plots. "Thanks to him the foolish and weakly conceived Babington conspiracy to bring Mary Queen of Scots to the English throne grew to such dimensions that it finally gave Elizabeth the pretext to sign Mary's death warrant." Mary was tried before the Star Chamber Court in Westminster Palace at London and subsequently "condemned to death largely on evidence of copies of letters, in Walsingham's hands, approving assassination of Elizabeth". This infamous Star Chamber, established by Henry VII to put an end to the tyrannous power of the feudal nobles, had formerly been the safe room where Jewish bonds, or "starres", were kept. It acted independent of juries, as a criminal court under the Tudors. [H: Don't you learn something new every day? I bet all of you thought it was something out of Hollywood? Note how cleverly Hollywood offers you misinformation on valid fact!]

Walsingham's co-founder of this Intelligence Service was William Cecil (Lord Burleigh), 1st Baron (1520-1598), who rose to political power at age 28 and became the chief adviser to Queen Elizabeth I, serving her for 40 years. A graduate of Cambridge University, he conformed to Roman Catholicism (perhaps against his will) during the Scottish reign of Queen Mary. But later, in 1570, he became the shrewd originator and cautious director of Queen Elizabeth's policy, and or-

ganized an army of spies to direct plots against Mary, even then assuming responsibility for her later execution. You will remember that the Freemasonic Grand Master of England, Thomas Sackville, was the man selected to announce the death sentence to Mary just before she was brutally deprived of her head. The Cecil Family, we find, according to the *Executive Intelligence Review*, had obtained their initial power in England with the secret backing of the Italian Jesuit Pallavicini Family, the Jesuits having been formed in Spain during 1534. This Jesuit Order, revealed *EIR*, was "an oligarchist, intelligence implant into the Catholic Church, and *not* a religious order". (In fact, they are actually led to this very day by a General, who operates out of the Vatican with the full consent of the Curia Romana.)

[H: As an interruption and yet "connection" between the old order of encompassing things, it is from these old Orders that spring the NEW WORLD connections to the throne and thus, the Order. Do not think that we speak of simply a New World Order. We are actually headed for a New World ORDER (ORDER of the New World—and the headquarters are in the U.N. Building and other places in "New York"). The New World or New York ORDER of the YORK ORDER of Freemasonry, as in the example, ORDER of the Rosie Cross, or ORDER of the Knights Templar, etc. Taking it further, you will find that there is an established connection with your "government" operations such as using, say, The Brookings Institute, for covering of activities (think tank and structure corps) of the Intelligence Service of the Queen, (MI-6) for setting up cover in the mind-control projects and cults (churches, groups), i.e., groups such as the University of Science and Philosophy. This comes directly from the "Russell" line of England along with the combined line of Royalty attachments to Lao whose family is listed in the Royal Blue Book of England. If persons associated with the various organizations do not know same, that is unfortunate but it does not make it less TRUE. The Brookings Institute is the MAJOR U.S. branch (Head, #1) offshoot placed in the U.S. of the Tavistock Institute of London and British Intelligence WITH the Anti-Defamation League (also direct establishments of British Intelligence—especially notable, B'nai B'rith). It makes it more rea-



"He wants a system with lots of memory, but without a mouse."

sonable that there would be opposition to anything that WE might offer of Godly/Christly truth. Now, remember something: you CAN BE awfully close within an organization and be "hoodwinked" (a valid Masonic term) as to ongoing ORDER. It isn't too likely that you would be totally deceived—but I suppose it is possible. If you were not working with something clandestine, why would there be opposition at all? If you be what you say you are in Highest Lighted Truth, you are most pleased to have ANY-ONE advertise your work and authors. Interesting! Please note that we don't come through in "bashing mode"; we simply offer that which is documented and public access knowledge. We have no need to REWRITE REVELATION.]

With regards to the recruitment of agents for Walsingham's fledgling Masonic spy apparatus, CFR member and former OSS officer Dulles tells us that: "The most gifted graduates of Oxford and Cambridge were enlisted by Walsingham to study in France and to penetrate the French court and learn of its designs against England. Christopher Marlowe appears to have been one of them, and his premature death in a tavern brawl at Deptford is thought to have been the unfortunate result of one of Walsingham's plots." These same two universities are still being used by British Intelligence, just as the CIA draws much of its main talent from Harvard and Yale (which were created by English colonists). A great admirer of the British Aristocracy and its intelligence services, who also had many nice things to say about the Rothschilds in his book, Allen Dulles further reveals that: "Under Walsingham it became established practice for Her Majesty's Secretary of State to intercept domestic and foreign correspondence, to open it, read it, reseal it and send it on its way. Should such correspondence be in code or cipher, Walsingham had in his service an expert, a certain Thomas Phelippes, who was both cryptographer and cryptanalyst; that is, he invented secure codes used in messages which Walsingham intercepted. Walsingham, in short, created the first full-fledged professional intelligence service. He was shortly after to be rivaled by [France's Cardinal] Richelieu, but hardly by any other master of espionage until the nineteenth century." [H: Dulles, remember, is one of **THE USURPERS**; it would be good if you would go back to our offerings and also to a book by that name and refresh your memories about this individual.] [presented in CONTACT starting with the 6/21/94 issue thru the 8/23/94 issue as an on-going series.] Walsingham's greatest coup, we read, was his gathering of naval intelligence which was successfully used by England against the imposing Spanish Armada of King Philip II. In England's conflict with Spain, Walsingham favored an alliance with Catholic-controlled France and with the Netherlands (where, in Amsterdam, the Jewish Rabbis and others of their Tribe had already taken control of all the levers of power and were even then plotting their revenge against England for past "injustices".)

In Immanuel Rebold's most interesting book, *A General History of Freemasonry*, we find that in 1561, some years before the Babington affair: "Queen Elizabeth, indignant that the Freemasons had not offered the Grand Mastership to her consort during his lifetime, on the 27th of December of this year, ordered the dissolution of the Masonic assembly which on that day commenced its semi-annual meeting, and ordered the execution of her edict to be enforced by a detachment of armed men; but, upon a report having been made to her by the commanding officer of the detachment expressive of the politically harmless character of the assembly, the Queen revoked her order. Subsequently, Queen Elizabeth became the protectress of the Freemasons of her kingdom, and confirmed their choice of Thomas Sackville for Grand Master." As a direct result of his new status, Sackville was raised to the peerage as Baron Buckhurst and later on created 1st Earl of Dorset by the Aristocracy. Thus we find that Freemasonry in En-

gland, from that time forward, always operated from the top down, and was usually made up of very wealthy men, not those from the working class levels of society.

Some years later, in 1578, Lord Francis Bacon, while still in his teens "became a Knights Templar in Ambassador Paulet's suite in France". One wonders exactly what that secret initiation consisted of, and whether the earlier charges of ritual homosexuality against these occultists had any basis in fact. Whatever the case, Bacon, who is believed by some to have operated on the fringes of British Intelligence due to his brilliant record at Cambridge, was anything but an average Mason. For as we read in *Masonic Orders of Fraternity* (1950), by the occultist Manley Palmer Hall: "...the [gematric] numerical equivalent of the letters b,a,c,o,n is the Masonically-significant number 33—the degrees of the Ancient and Accepted Scottish Rite. The letters A.U.M., believed to stand for the words Artifex Universus Mundi (The Great Architect of the World), by the same numerical cipher also give the sum 33. Thus A.U.M. is a cabala for Bacon." What was conveniently *not* mentioned by Hall, however, is the fact that all 33° Freemasons the world over look upon this "Great Architect"—as LUCIFER!

By AD 1600, ten years after the demise of Walsingham and two years after Lord Cecil's passing, their secret successors, working in quiet league with a small group of wealthy Marrano Jewish merchants in The City of London, convinced the aged Queen Elizabeth of the urgent need of a trading charter, which when granted formed the first-of-its-kind **British East India Company**. Flushed with the success of their joint maneuver, the now burgeoning and maturing Intelligence apparatus began to greatly expand all of its previous operations. They now had a royal mandate to not only establish a trade cartel with foreign nations, starting with India, but to foment wars for their own benefit and that of their ruler and to set up a very lucrative **DRUG TRADE** as well. Two years later, following hard on their heels, having smelled huge profits in the wind, the Jewish private bankers who ran the Dutch Government in Amsterdam formed the equally odious **Dutch East India Company**, which not only quickly launched itself into the drug trade as well, but soon began another very promising if nasty enterprise dealing in human misery—**BLACK SLAVERY**! As History records, these particular Jewish traders then brought the first Negro slaves from the West Coast of Africa to the New World. They off-loaded them, like so many cattle, in Jamestown, Virginia in the year 1619. They had also by then furnished the English Elite with similar human cargo, many of whom died agonizing deaths chained in the cramped and stinking holds below decks, in their innumerable slave ships, while crossing the turbulent Atlantic. These heartless Jewish merchant-slavers had bartered for these Blacks with cheap trinkets, fancy beads, mirrors and colored glass, with the coastal natives of what is now Nigeria, who had themselves gone on forays into the African interior to capture and enslave *other* Black tribes. All of this was done, please note, with the blessings of their British counterparts. Therefore, these mercenary Dutch Jews were the second Europeans in modern times, after their Portuguese-Jew co-religionists of a century earlier (in 1503), to enslave the unfortunate negro races of the Dark Continent (preceded mainly by the Roman Empire long before them). [H: It is because of such as this that many of the people observing the atrocious living quarters at such as Auschwitz prisoner camps, and noting that the Pope of present time, in his youth sold the very GAS for delousing to the facilities, consider the quarters (bunks of only 32" by 6") as being quite adequate and luxurious compared to the quarters of the Black Slaves if you are going to consider the relative connection with the Jews. Other more objective parties suggest it is Karmic cycle. It is Satanic either way!]

[END QUOTING OF PART 11]

Let us take a rest please.

5/10/95 #3 HATONN

UNDERSTANDING "RELIGIOUS" WARS TODAY

When you are making an effort to understand the "religion"-based problems between Great Britain and Ireland—as with some other places fighting for freedom under the name of "religion"—REMEMBER: YOU HAVE TO UNDERSTAND THAT IN TAKING A STAND "AGAINST" COMMUNISM OR THE BRITISH "CHURCH"—these people are fighting AGAINST the actual Church of Satan. It is that YOU have not been made privy to the problems. It is not one "denomination" against another—it is what is perceived as "Christian" AGAINST "Lucifer/Satan". Where would YOU stand?

[QUOTING, PART 12:]

DULY APPOINTED LODGES AND BIRTH OF THE KING JAMES (UN-HOLY) BIBLE

In the meantime, in 1603 the thirty-seven-year-old son of Mary Queen of Scots would be crowned King of England upon the death of Elizabeth. Significantly, as Manley Palmer Hall tells us: "James VI of Scotland was [also] sympathetic to Masonry and was initiated into a duly appointed Lodge. When he became James I of Great Britain, he encouraged Masonry. His successor, Charles I, was also an Accepted Mason." Thus, Freemasonry and British Intelligence were quite obviously inextricably intertwined from the latter's inception, and the former would be a *royally protected* entity by the British Aristocracy from at least the mid-Sixteenth Century. It was a very cozy arrangement, one which continues to this very day. Both Kings, we find, used their *services* extensively, as had Elizabeth, their main cover being that of diplomats to foreign lands, especially France.

Unlike his unlucky mother, however, James I was almost violently anti-Catholic, so much so that just a year after his coronation he summarily **banned all Jesuits** from his domain, following this in 1606 by passing stringent *laws* against those Catholics then living in Britain. It was also during this time that he initiated the Hampton Court Conference out of which grew the movement that produced the beautiful 1611 King James Version of the *Holy Bible*. There was only one catch: he ordered that this new *Authorized* English translation be done *so as to offset, and virtually negate*, The *Tyndale Bible* of 1525 [H: Still think those bibles bear no tampering?], a far more accurate and comprehensive work which had been translated over a 10-year period by William Tyndale (against the wishes of the overbearing Bishops and Princes, who ordered his copies *burnt*). The *Tyndale* had been translated directly from ancient Greek manuscripts and was closer to the truth than any other documents then extant. James' Version, we find, also effectively blunted the truths of the earlier translation, **turned Jesus into a Jew**, and attempted to switch Martin Luther's true Christian Protestantism into one with **Humanist** doctrines. In the process, there were a great many changes made and a great many errors, from the much earlier and more correct Aramaic language that Jesus and His disciples spoke. [H: You will note that it **ALSO** entrenched more deeply the false label (name) "Jesus" which had been established FROM "Isa", "Esu", and in intentional "ignorance" by Paul (Saul of Tarsus) while he was spreading his own interpretation of the Gospels and corrupting the truth. I am amazed at how many people take exception to "this part" of my uncovering. Why? If you ladies who protest so loudly **JUST READ WHERE PAUL PLACED YOU**, you might well not like it so much!]

The extravagant despotism of King James, and his claims for the so-called divine right of Kings, ultimately led to the Puritan Revolution, and rightly so. Under his reign, the now thoroughly corrupted Church of England, with its compulsory welfare and coercive state religion, which had been set up by venal British politicians to hide the tyranny of feudal government, was anything but what it was originally set up to be. It was under this king's reign, you may recall, that the fateful English colonization of North America had begun in 1607, to be followed in 1620 by a small exodus of true Christian Pilgrims who left from Plymouth, England in the *Mayflower*, crossed the Atlantic Ocean, and founded New Plymouth at Cape Cod, Massachusetts. This second event came exactly 2520 years (a time, times and a half of Daniel) after Jeroboam had led a similar group of dissidents, 10-Tribed Israel, to re-settle in Samaria—thus fulfilling *II Samuel 7:10* a second time, the first having been the Israelitish Vikings!

[H: Now, nice readers, you don't have an "America" to go to, do you? Would you settle the frozen "poles"? Indeed the world has grown small with "no where to run to and no place to hide". However, sometimes the best place to HIDE things is RIGHT OUT FRONT!]

Under the patronage of James I, the Grand Master was Inigo Jones, the prominent London architect who designed the Queen's House at Greenwich, a borough wherein the Royal Observatory was later located at a point selected by Freemason Grand Master Christopher Wren (1685-1702) [sic] as the "0" point dividing East from West; the geographic longitude is still figured from the prime meridian here in Greenwich Park.

A year after the Pilgrims' departure, King James appointed the Freemasonic Knights Templar, Sir Francis Bacon, as his Lord Chancellor; but shortly thereafter, Bacon was caught accepting bribes and as a result was barred from further political office. Bacon then spent the rest of his life in retirement, authoring a number of very learned essays and books on occult and philosophic topics. That very same year, the Dutch West Indies Company was formed.

It is of importance to note here that some of America's future problems began on June 12, 1630 when the *Arbella* reached Salem from England with a wealthy English lawyer in command named John Winthrop, a man who was educated at Trinity College, Cambridge, and who had practiced law in London. He had obtained a Charter from King Charles I for settlement on a land grant in eastern Massachusetts, and was even chosen as Governor by the Massachusetts Company before the group set sail for America. Completely different in make-up from the earlier Pilgrims, these settlers were all quite *well-to-do*, highly educated, and still well-connected to the English Aristocracy. Known thereafter as "The Cambridge Crowd", and having brought a magnificent library with them, they soon formed Harvard College as an extension of Cambridge University. From day one, Harvard was a training ground for Liberals, and its graduates over time developed into the infamous Eastern Establishment, out of which would grow the *Invisible Government* of the United States.

In 1624, the same year that Virginia became a Crown Colony and James I formed an alliance with France, the devious and deadly Catholic Cardinal Richelieu (Armand Jean du Plessis) became Chief Minister of France to the boy King Louis XIII, and immediately set about creating a rival French Intelligence Service to counter the continuing spy probes of the British secret service then operating in Paris. The following year, after the demise of James I and the ascension to the throne of another Scottish House of Stuart Freemason, his son Charles I, the wealthy Jews of Amsterdam finally found an ideal stooge and Trojan Horse for their coming subversion of England. This was the twenty-six-year-old Cambridge graduate, Oliver Cromwell, a young man from a well-to-do family long

avored by the British Aristocracy, and at first glance an unlikely candidate. Three years later, after considerable behind-the-scenes maneuvering and financial backing, Cromwell was elected to parliament. It was the beginning of the end of the overburdened English people.

King Charles, who had been a complete *tool in the hands of his energetic Prime Minister, George Villiers*, 1st Duke of Buckingham, in 1629 was advised to dissolve parliament and begin running the entire show himself, due to Parliament's noncompliance with the many warlike schemes of the Duke. From this point forward, the smell of revolution was in the air. Villiers, almost certainly a top British Intelligence officer, had earlier intrigued with the Spanish ambassador for a Spanish conquest of the German Palatinate, and had even sent futile expeditions in 1625 led by Count Mansfeld, but to no avail. Villiers' favorite officer in this and other such unpopular ventures was Sir Edward Cecil, a close relative of the earlier co-founder of British Intelligence, Lord Burleigh. Three years after his Palatinate debacle, Villiers was dismissed by the House of Commons and thenceforth assassinated. But waiting just offstage, and being coached and groomed to enter center stage in this high drama, was Oliver Cromwell.

Meanwhile, as we learn in *The Nameless War*, by the British historian Capt. A.H.M. Ramsay, during the Jewish-fomented Civil War of 1640, there suddenly appeared what he called "a Cohenist Conspiracy", which was based in the ancient, one-square-mile City of London, from which bands of heavily-armed thugs, or "Operatives", sallied forth to terrorize and intimidate one and all. "They were said to amount to ten thousand" such Jewish-financed ruffians. From 1640 to 1660, they issued "about 30,000" revolutionary pamphlets and leaflets, printed in Amsterdam and Geneva, denouncing the Monarchy and Church of England. This was done to confuse and divide the people, and to fan the flames of revolution. Oddly enough, we find *no* evidence that British Intelligence made a move to nip this subversion in the bud, and perhaps were already siding with Cromwell and his Jewish backers.

HAPLESS JOHN CALVIN (CHAVIN/COHEN)

Much of this subversive mayhem, we find, was the outcome of the rabid rantings of one John Chavin, a French Jew and "reformer" who had been banished from Paris in 1533 for subversion and had taken refuge in Basel, Switzerland. There, he published his divisive *Institutes of the Christian Religion* and became the originator of the supposedly Christian Calvinist Movement, for he was by then known as John Calvin. Since

at this time England was evenly divided between Christian Protestants and Catholics (who pretty much accepted one another), Calvin/Cohen "organized great numbers of revolutionary orators, not a few of whom were inflicted upon England and Scotland. Thus was laid the groundwork for revolution under a cloak of religious fervor"—and to *divide* England into two opposing camps, as the Jews would later do in Ireland.

One such clever tool of division was his screeching about the *rigid* observance of the "Sabbath", which resulted in 1650, after the execution of the king [Charles I], with an Act being passed inflicting severe penalties for any *breach* of the Sabbath. This occurred because by then the British Senate had been transformed into "a company of Hebrew Rabbins." The street revolutionaries of this Jewish conspiracy, says Capt. Ramsay, were known as the "Levellers" and "Rationalists", and these people formed a "Rump" Parliament of their own making. [H: I just ask you "patriots" a question: If simply restructuring a Parliament is that easy—WHY COULD YOU NOT GET YOUR GOVERNMENT RESTRUCTURED AS EASILY—OUTSIDE THE ONGOING MEMBERSHIP? I'm quite weary of you people telling me you "can't" because if a band of outsider Zhiks can do it to ENGLAND, surely you can reclaim your own seat of law. The law/judicial system you have now is FULLY ADMIRALTY (BRITISH MARITIME) operating under a "state of war" (gold fringed flags).]

OLIVER CROMWELL

In 1642, with the Civil War now in full swing across the land, Cromwell became the leading force in parliament, it having been restored two years earlier. There now ensued a bloody conflict between the supporters of King Charles, known as Royalists or Cavaliers, and those who violently opposed him, known as the "Parliamentarians", or Roundheads (named after their close-cropped hair). Cromwell, of course, headed the latter group, even leading their military forces into battle time and again, and very successfully so (after all he had the best Jewish military strategists that money could buy). [H: Sort of, you know—like Congress!] This is confirmed in the book, *The Jews in England* (printed in London), which revealed that: "1643 brought a large contingent of Jews to England; their rallying point was the house of the Portuguese Ambassador De Souza, a Marrano (secret Jew). Prominent among them was Fernandez Carajal, a great financier and army contractor." Indeed, Carajal, we find, became the chief contractor for Cromwell's New Model Army! Other Jews around Cromwell at that time and thereafter, acting as his key advisers and financial controllers, were the Amsterdam aliens, Simon de Casseres and

A Thank You Note

On behalf of all associated with the production of CONTACT, I would like to take a moment here to thank so many of you-out-there who have been generous with your kind words AND donations over these recent months, especially after we've put out the SOS for help to pay the printing costs of some of the larger issues.

You know who you are and we know who you are. It is clear from some of your donations just how highly you regard CONTACT and, if there's any validity to the crude old phrase, "Put your money where your mouth is!"—well, you've paid us the highest compliment by directing BOTH of those kinds of encouragement our way! In these difficult economic times, when many have hardly enough to go on, your generosity to us is nothing less than a blessing of hope to sustain Truth.

We can but say "thank you" and—ahem—acknowledge OUR profound respect for YOUR good taste in newspapers. "Somehow" we seem to have just what we need, just in time, because of your respondings to that Call from the Higher Forces. Indeed, Heaven only knows just how extensive is the actual team responsible for CONTACT becoming a reality each week. So, again, thank you, team-out-there.

— Dr. Edwin M. Young, Editor-In-Chief

Rabbi Menassah ben Israel. This Rabbi was the author of the clever propaganda treatise, *Esperanza de Israel* (Experiences of Israel), which is said to have come to the attention of Cromwell "and contributed to his decision to admit the Jews to England". Also aiding Cromwell at this time was one John Thurloe, his Intelligence chief, who, according to Allen Dulles in his book, began spending over (pounds) 70,000 a year, mainly for the purpose of securing information from his many spies. As time went by, he tells us, this service became known as the "Department of Intelligence", one of the earliest official uses of the designation in England for the bureau of government. Thurloe became the English Secretary of State under the Commonwealth several years later, with Cromwell as Lord Protector.

[H: And so it is being made clear that for the PEOPLE to have any say in the government you would have to go back to another planet. The facade of you-the-people is exactly that—a shroud "idea" to fool as many of the people "all the time" as is possible. Government is made up and operated by and for the "Intelligence" organizations who put their own people in as cover for their workings. Indeed, I have to apologize to you of our team—we only have historians and writers willing to share truth with us. Why do you think it was so important to TRY TO LINK US WITH CIA OR ONI OR SOMETHING—actually "anything", except TRUTH?]

Following two final defeats in battle during 1645, Charles surrendered to the Scots—who then handed him over to his Cromwellian enemies. [H: By the way, there is no honor or loyalties among these bastards.] As Capt. Ramsay reveals, on June 16, 1647, Oliver Cromwell entered into a conspiracy with the Jews of Amsterdam, through one Ebenezer Pratt in the Synagogue at Mulheim, to either assassinate or contrive to have executed, King Charles I. The charges against the King, totally spurious, said Ramsay, were drawn up by an alien Jew named Isaac Dorislaus, which resulted in the death of the King. In 1649, he was tried for treason, condemned and beheaded, as planned. From then on the New Model Army, rather than the Parliament, assumed total control, under General Oliver Cromwell, of course. And with his Jewish-armed "Ironsides", Cromwell imposed a virtual military dictatorship over England. Thus was Jewish Socialism brought to that land.

On July 4, [H: Hummnn?], 1653, Oliver Cromwell established a new council of state and a nominated British Parliament of 140 members, known thereafter as the Barebone's parliament, one that was completely dominated by the Jews. Operating at the top of Cromwell's Protectorate was John Thurloe, by then a Member of Parliament (MP). He became even more efficient, as head of Intelligence as well as the postal department, keeping his boss informed of the secret plans of foreign powers. Thurloe is also remembered for favoring Cromwell's acceptance of the Crown, this even though Cromwell was in fact a traitor who had been backed in his revolution by a foreign enemy. Two years after this, all Jews were officially allowed by Cromwell to return to England from wherever they were (which was part of his secret agreement with his Jewish backers at the onset of their criminal partnership).

Following Cromwell's long-awaited and blessed demise, in 1658 his son Richard took on the mantle of Lord Protector, tried to follow through with his deranged father's plans, but failed. Less than eight months later he was forced to resign. Incredible, you say? Far fetched? Not at all. For we have additional confirmation of all this in the massive Jewish-produced book, *The Hebrew Impact on Western Civilization* (1951, 922 Pgs.), wherein we read on Page 111 (for example): "It was Schonenberg who advised the British government to seize Gibraltar, just as the Jew Simon de Casseres had advised Oliver Cromwell to capture the island of Jamaica in 1655." Or on page 537, where we

find that: "Rabbi Manasseh Ben Israel (1604-1657) exercised the greatest influence through his book, *Esperanza de Israel* which came to the attention of Oliver Cromwell..." In fact, it was Rabbi Manasseh (as we see on page 797) who framed the legislation "that left the government with no recourse other than that of enacting it into British statute, allowing for the readmission of the Jews into England." Big mistake!

Following the quick dumping of Richard Cromwell, whom Thurloe had also supported in office, "all Britain welcomed the King's restoration to the throne of England." And so it was that Charles II was proclaimed King on May 8, 1660, and entered London three weeks later. Then, as we read in *Webster's Biographical Dictionary* (1943), at Restoration, Cromwell's Intelligence chief, John Thurloe was "liberated from charges of high treason" on the condition that he begin *counseling* the King's future Secretaries of State. [H: Don't tell me that no "intelligence" person could take control of your government. George Bush was head of the CIA and your friend Kissinger was a KGB OPERATIVE.] And the following year, the British East India Company was empowered by a Charter to make war or peace and acquire territory, as well as exercise civil jurisdiction for Britain! [H: I suggest you go study the Executive Orders that take away ALL of your rights, Americans—and then, study FEMA, and ATF, etc.]

MEANWHILE. THE FREEMASONS MOVE ON

In the interim, the Freemasons were busy as ever behind the scenes with their own dastardly intrigues. On October 16, 1646, the English antiquarian Elias Ashmole was made a Freemason at Warrington and

then attended meetings at Mason's Hall in London. A Royalist in the Civil War, he later published an exhaustive history of the Order of the Garter. [H: That title itself is as silly as is the "Order".] Ashmole was a close associate of Rabbi Solomon Frank, with whom he studied Hebrew. In fact, the Abbe Larudan in his book of that period, *Frans Macons Ecrasse*, attributed the origin of Jewish-controlled Masonry in England to Cromwell, in 1648, which was used to advance him to a position of supreme power. The mid-Seventeenth Century was also the period that a bloody Civil War broke out in France (1648-53), known as the Fronde, that the Jesuits created their subversive *Guerinets* (*Illuminati*) in Paris, and that the Jews of Amsterdam also fomented serious trouble in Poland. In Mullins' *New History of the Jews* (Pg. 84), we find the following details: In AD 1655, while the Jews were consolidating their power in England, they were also secretly aiding Charles X of Sweden's invasion of Poland, an invasion made successful because the Polish-Jewish leaders sent emissaries to the King's tent and gave him in-detail intelligence information on the Polish defenses. "After he conquered Poland, Charles X made the Jews high officials of his occupation government. So viciously did the Jews abuse their power that a Polish patriot, Stephen Czarniecki, led a revolt against the conquerors and drove Charles X from the country. No sooner had the Swedes gone than the Poles fell upon the Jews and massacred 300,000 of them in payment for their treachery." One wonders if this will one day happen in America, should the people ever awaken to the truth of their enslavement!

[END QUOTING OF PART 12]

This seems a good breaking point. Thank you.

THE WORD

Tapes, Transcriptions & Videos

Donations to cover the costs of tapes are \$4.00 for one tape, \$6.00 for two tapes and \$2.50 per tape for three or more, except where otherwise noted. Postage is included in tape prices.

Please send check or money order to: **THE WORD**, P.O. Box 6194, Tehachapi, CA 93582 or call 805-822-4176 if you have questions or you wish to use your Visa, Discover or Master Card.

If you desire to *automatically* receive tapes from future meetings, please send at least a \$50 donation from which tape costs will be deducted. We will try to notify you as your balance reaches zero.

The following is a *partial* list of older items but including all of the most current meeting dates, with the number of tapes in **bold**, in parentheses, and mentioning if the meeting has a special focus:

5/1/94 (2); 5/8/94(2) Mother's Day; 5/14/94(3); 5/29/94(2);
6/18/94(2); 7/3/94(3); 7/24/94(2); 7/26/94(2); 7/31/94(2);
8/6/94(2); 8/14/94(2); 8/28/94(2); 9/11/94(2); 9/25/94 (2);
10/10/94 Columbus Day(5); 10/28 & 30(4); 11/6/94(2); 11/20/94(2); 11/27/94(2);
12/11/94(2); 12/18/94(3); 1/8/95(2); 1/15/95(3) Norio Hayakawa & Jordan Maxwell;
1/22/95(2); 2/5/95(2);
2/10/95(2) Japanese visitors, plus Jordan Maxwell on Masonic symbolism;
2/19/95(4) extended slide-lecture on Masonic and other symbols by Jordan Maxwell;
3/5/95(1); 3/12/95 (3) Rayelan/Ede Koenig Blast; 3/26/95 (2);
4/9/95(5) Vladimir Terziski's meeting with Commander and the ground crew;
4/23/95(2) Mary Snell & Ronn Jackson via phone; 5/1 & 2/95 (6) May Day meeting.

More On OxySol & GaiaCol

A Lecture On Ag & Au: Frequencies For Health

5/15/95 #1 HATONN

STAYIN' ALIVE

I need to remind you succinctly about Colloids and a couple of other things we have offered you—plus some we now stand ready to offer you, in limited supply, as upgraded items. You already have available the “grape seeds” through New Gaia [see p. 59 for ordering information], and our people are seeking out a way to get to you, from here, the equivalent of DHEA and Melatonin. You do not need much of either—but the cost at retail level of these products is mind-boggling, to me. We also have to have a product of superior quality or New Gaia's name will not be affixed. **THE LIES REALLY DO STOP RIGHT HERE!**

I choose to not write on these things yet because what is happening around you is so much the more important because you may well not have ANYTHING available now to counter the assault of the DNA-upgraded attacker-viruses.

I need to integrate into your “knowledge” banks the changes we bring and WHY, along with what to expect, especially visually, from any products from this source.

In the NEW tampered viruses, where a molecule of zinc once held the “head” or “cap” of the virus onto its body and thus allowed “life” from this crystalline formation and allowed programming, the molecule utilized now is most often Titanium, while they work on an even higher frequency-tolerant “neck”. Silver [Ag] colloid can knock out the zinc molecule easily but can only disrupt those viruses bearing that insignia. This does NOT mean that it isn't good for all the other hundreds of known invaders, but even when you move into the category of the nervous system attackers and brain invaders, you are “iffy” with just a silver colloid. Why? Because you must now deal with “frequency” or “light emission” (color) of the “antibiotic” and yet when you move into such high-frequency radiation—you kill off the body as well as any negative bacterial or biological substance. So, you need to go with something that carries high frequency, is harmless to “life” in a relative manner (even helpful to body function if at all possible), and can act as an immune system “shield” or enhancer.

Silver colloid will do this, but cannot destroy anything with a “higher” frequency than itself. Therefore, to have adequate POWER FREQUENCY you must move to higher elements which will take on the higher frequencies (beyond visible or even invisible ultraviolet rays). The word “violet” is a KEY word here. You are going to have to move into the purple frequency range AT LEAST for the new manmade invaders. It isn't going to be, and I will tell you this right up front, enough to simply add a little gold [Au] and turn the solution violet.

That will help because in colloidalizing gold within the already colloidalized silver, the frequency will be brought up to meet the raw gold. However, if the “neck” on the virus is titanium alchemized into violet spectrum—you still are not going to blast out the little buggers, easily. You have GOT TO HAVE A SOLUTION BEARING THOSE SOLAR FREQUENCIES AND

EVERY MACHINE WHICH PRODUCES SUCH FREQUENCIES HAS BEEN TAKEN FROM YOU AS FAST AS THE “BIG BOYS” HAVE FOUND THEM.

Well, it doesn't do any good to raid the Drias, for they have a programmed mind of their own and whether you like it or don't like it—WE SPACE HOSTS HOLD THE PROGRAM KEY.

The “Big Boy's” main puppets hold the antidotes for these manmade diseases but they may find it interesting when those very bugs are upgraded and turned back upon themselves!

LIES: EBOLA & HIV

It's OUT! The real news is leaking out! Hundreds of thousands (into the multi-millions) of people are now dying because of this one untreatable thing they are CALLING Ebola. It is programmed to immediately invade HIV carriers. It interacts with the HIV virus and forms an immediate bond and is deadly and is untreatable. I don't know if, after combination, the solution we can offer will have the capacity to destroy the recombinant virus formed by that alliance. The problem is that by the time you get anything to the body—it is usually already dead. The new viruses formed by this bonding, however, are not inhibited by the dead body.

THERE IS NOT ONE HONEST THING COMING OUT OF AFRICA—TO YOUR ATTENTION. IF YOU ARE TO SURVIVE THIS PARTICULAR PLAGUE, YOU WILL HAVE TO ENHANCE THE IMMUNE SYSTEM “IN TIME” TO GET YOUR OWN IMMUNE SYSTEM UNDER CONTROL, KNOCK OUT ANY SIMILAR VIRUSES TO HIV (ANY OF THE RELATIVES OF HIV) AND SHIELD SELVES.

You are not allowed to have it in the public sector (and the doctors don't have and CANNOT use unapproved products), so you are in a Catch 22: damned if you do, damned if you don't. People could be “saved” in time if IV use of our solution could be utilized—but now the laws say NO.

YOU CAN'T EVEN GIVE ANYTHING INTRAMUSCULARLY IN THE PRIVATE SECTOR. THAT CAME ABOUT WITH THE USE OF IV DRUGS ON THE STREET. BUT, YOU SEE, WITH IV STREET DRUG USE, THE HIV OR SIMILAR SUITABLE BONDING PARTNERS ARE INTRODUCED—IF NOT FROM THE INVASION BY NEEDLE, BY THE SUBSTANCE ITSELF!!

The “unwanted” useless eaters with terminal disease (including some forms of cancers) with these hosts in the body—will be “combined” and taken out. The substances themselves THRIVE on the conversion of alcohol in the body as well. If the simple conversion doesn't work, the parasite carriers will produce what the viruses need and haul them around piggy-back.

I am accused of bringing FEAR into your innocent lives. NO, I BRING TRUTH, and if it instills FEAR within you—that is YOUR PROBLEM, NOT MINE.

We are terribly limited by that which we can offer you but there is still a “legal” way to enhance the silver colloid and we do it. However, we are having to meet restrictions (those Big Boys intend to not have interfer-

ence from the balcony crowd) and this limits the ability to do what we would prefer—but, for now, we have sufficient frequency capability. The real “product of choice” is to allow the purple solution to totally clarify to white transparency in Gaiaandria in the Sun—but the process is bothersome and too slow for our immediate needs. We can move as fast, however, as can our enemy. We START where the silver colloidalizer leaves off.

New Gaia Products may wish to consider the following discussion for a “brochure”.

OXY SOL & GAIACOL
FREQUENCIES FOR LIFE

In searching for that which can serve most effectively as a universal type of “antibiotic”, the obvious is, for general use, colloidalized silver. However, with the NEW and deadly man-tampered and invented, viruses, silver frequency is not going to be totally sufficient to the needs as the enhanced viruses are ‘sprung’ on you.

It is the “frequency” of the mineral which is the really effective “charged” particle—carried in solution by the metallic particulate utilized. Gold is the borderline mineral capable of being utilized, from your elements available, for higher frequency, WITHOUT CELL DAMAGE TO THE HUMAN BODY.

Therefore, to have a SAFE higher frequency in a solution bearing at least the frequency of gold (purple color tone), you must move to the elusive “non-elements” of light and living cellular manifestation. We know those as “Drianas”, a whole-life form from DNA-RNA, bearing capability of holding the highest invisible energy as part of itself.

Introduced into the gold-colored, then purple, solution of colloidal silver, enhanced by “gold” frequency—the little life forms will convert the liquid, given time for gestation, especially in the unblocked rays (day or night) of the higher cosmic frequencies, to crystal-clear solution that will almost levitate. The particulate released DOES LEVITATE AND IS INVISIBLE. THE REMAINDER IS CAPTURED WITHIN THE COLLOIDAL SOLUTION.

We offer the necessary solution for ongoing structuring in Gaiaandria [see p. 59 for ordering information]—but you need a major counter for the assaulting organisms hitting you now. Silver, however, is not enough without enhancing the frequency to at least the frequency of gold. We pull off, in processing, in the Drianas, monatomic particulate which offers higher frequencies than are recognized on “your place”. In combination the monatomic particulate bonds and actually creates a new element not yet named on your place. You can't even isolate it and those who realize the importance are very quickly shut down from production or, at the least, from sharing of the products resulting from the conversion.

We don't have any interest in competition with any big-company products which, by the way, are presented to NOT offer healing. More damage is now committed to your “treated” bodies than can be repaired by any methods. You are moving into the areas, however, of “soul energy” damage and therein is where the confrontation must ultimately come about. I do not speak here of “faith healing” but I do suggest that you had better square away with God if you expect to heal. That is up to YOU and only YOU. We might be able to knock off the head of a virus—but HEALING IS UP TO THE INDIVIDUAL IN POINT.

To simple life forms, silver is as toxic as the most powerful chemical disinfectants, and this, coupled with its relative harmlessness to animal life, gives it great potential as a disinfectant. Remember that silver nitrate was the “antibiotic” of choice for treating infant's eyes in hospitals—at birth, routinely. This was to kill any organisms which might be carried from the birth canal. Silver nitrate, however, is toxic and can be deadly.

There is no disease-causing organism previously

recognized that can live in the presence of even minute traces of the chemical element of simple metallic silver. There are organisms now present which can do so—and do so. This means that silver has to be upgraded in some manner of coalition with other things if you are to have full coverage from the new man-made organisms.

By the turn of this 20th century, scientists had demonstrated that silver was a proven germ fighter. They had also found that, beyond silver, gold was the element of choice, along with mercury (which was deadly in itself if overused). Gold was not toxic in any way, but the use was misunderstood and, moreover, nobody wanted to “use up” the prized element in anything as mundane as fighting disease!

Worse, the old available methods of colloidalizing would not handle well the gold frequency for colloidalization. However, colloidalized silver was commonly used in medicine as one of the mainstays of antibiotic treatment. Although it was considered to be quite “high-tech” at that time, compared to today’s colloidal silver solutions it was inferior from a technological standpoint.

One of the drawbacks was that the particle size of the silver never reached its optimum ultra-microscopic size and, therefore, its highest level of efficacy. It is the ability of the particle to become “one within a molecule of pure water” which makes the difference, on a one-to-one basis. Never mind that which “settles out”.

It is the electrification release of the “FREQUENCY” of the given element which is the KEY factor here—not settling out versus non-settling. It is the molecularization of the “bound” elements which HOLD THE CHARGES which allow effectiveness.

Even so, such prestigious scientific journals as England’s *Lancet* have published the results of scientific studies which examined the many successful uses of colloidal silver. The results were phenomenal and there were some competent pioneers in the field of study dealing specifically with the element, silver. It was found that colloidal silver was highly germicidal, harmless to humans, and absolutely non-toxic.

Silver in its colloidal form has been proven to be useful against many different infectious conditions and, for all practical purposes, is non-toxic in its micro-concentrations of 3-5 ppm [*parts per million*]. But it is, however, toxic to all species tested, of fungi, bacteria, protozoa, parasites and certain viruses.

I would qualify the “parasite” community, however, for some are NOT vulnerable to the silver colloid, in resistant form, as carriers of viruses. Among these are some forms of flukes and virus-bearing cryptosporidium. These have to encounter still higher “frequency” to knock them out AND kill the disease organism within them.

Proper ozone application and hydrogen peroxide will do the trick, for they are not oxygen-loving organisms—in the raw oxygen form. You can, however, have your flukicide AND your viral assault weapon. We call it *OxySol* [see p. 59 for ordering information] which is a catalytic form of ionized silver, gold and hydrogen peroxide in the presence of carbon. This gives you all the properties of life—including the presence of Drianas, which hold the “charge” and contain the solution.

Even in silver colloidal solution in laboratory tests it was found that destructive bacteria, virus, and fungus organisms are killed within mere minutes of contact. It was further found that a “douche” of colloidal silver or silver nitrate solution at childbirth, protected both the mother and the child from any microbes present. It later became quite unhealthy for the POCKETBOOK to do such a good job of cleaning. After all, if you have no infection—how can you SELL DRUGS?!

A doctor, Larry C. Ford of the Department of Obstetrics & Gynecology, UCLA School Of Medicine, Center For The Health Sciences, reported in a letter dated November 1, 1988:

“I tested them (the silver solutions) using standard anti-microbial tests for disinfectants.

The silver solutions were anti-bacterial for concentrations of 10⁵ organisms per mil. of Streptococcus, Apyogenes, Staphylococcus Aureus, Neisseria Gonorrhea, Gardnerella Vaginalis, Salmonella Typhi and other enteric pathogens, and fungicidal for Candida Albicans, Candida Globata, and M-Furfur.”

You will, however, notice an absence of Spirochetes which cause such as Syphilis. Both take several forms. AIDS, especially in the carcinoma form, will always show the presence of Spirochetes in the lesions. AIDS is therefore most often a form of Tertiary Syphilis and could be EASILY treated if anyone actually WANTED TO TREAT IT.

I care not what people choose to do with their lives, but those who would continue to live in certain lifestyles which risk the entire population of Earth with their activities—are not my focus. Silver colloids will, however, actually knock out the HIV-bearing Spirochetes because the spirochetes are mutations in themselves and, when released, don’t do well in reconstructing themselves in a severed state.

An antibiotic of today will kill perhaps a half-dozen different disease organisms, more or less, but silver kills around 650. Resistant strains fail to develop. Moreover, silver is virtually non-toxic. Silver has been the best all-around germ fighter you have had, but I always wonder why the researchers fail to move on beyond and consider WHAT ACTUALLY IS HAPPENING. IT IS IN PART THE PHYSICAL SILVER—BUT THE POINT IS MISSED AS TO WHY IT WORKS. Just to lay a silver dollar on your arm or hold it in your hand—doesn’t do the systemic job. So you have to realize something alchemizing has to take place.

COLLOIDS

The term colloid (kol’ oid) refers to a substance that consists of ultra-fine particles that don’t dissolve, but remain suspended in a medium of different matter. These ultra-fine particles are larger than most molecules, but so small they cannot be seen by the naked eye. Not all brands which claim to be colloidal silver are, in fact, “true” colloids of silver. In fact, I suggest that most ARE NOT!

In a true colloid of silver the ideal size of the silver particles falls within the range of 0.005-0.015 microns [*a unit of length equal to one-ten-thousandth of a centimeter; and a centimeter is about as long as half an inch*] in diameter and most instruments cannot measure the particles, **but they can only be read on a spectrometer which measures COLOR frequencies.** These tiny particles are electrically charged to activate the germicidal quality of the silver and allow the silver particles to remain suspended in the solution of deionized water.

There are two principle ways of producing metallic colloids: chemical and physical (electrical). The two methods of production yield widely different results (e.g., *OxySol* and *GaiaCol*). Both serve their own individual PURPOSE, but let us consider the electrical colloid method here, since this presents the necessary homogeneity, minuteness of granules, purity, and stability, so far sought in the community of health watchers. It is NOT enough that they don’t seem to think far enough to encompass the full needs. You do have to get suspension in solution by the tiny charge placed on the particles—but you also need something to continue to allow upgrading of charge and this is mostly overlooked. Silver has always fit the needs of the day—up to now. So, why look further into the unknown when the other organisms which would come were not available for the testing? This is WHY millions die with each NEW plague—the lack of foresight and anticipation of need.

A “true” colloid that is properly prepared does not require an artificial stabilizer or additive of any kind. Typically, the “stabilizer” used in products which claim to be genuine colloids, but are not, is a protein, often

listed on the label as a “natural excipient” (or is not listed at all). The problem with the use of stabilizers is that they tend to disturb the charge which, in turn, renders the solution relatively useless by blocking the action and reducing the overall effectiveness of the colloid—by simply releasing the “charge” instead of holding and enhancing it.

The desirable particulate size of anything in colloidal solution is extremely minute because it must enter into and be held in suspension within molecules of the starting liquid. Too large particulate can lodge in intestinal linings and damage the surface lining. However, I am not impressed with that, for the body HAS TO HAVE THESE MINERALS FOR HEALTHY MAINTENANCE.

No, I do not suggest you eat coins—that plugs up the system quite effectively sometimes. By the introduction of gold electrodes, the frequency of the silver is raised to that of more than the sum of the two frequencies combined, and the particulate will become more refined while the overabundance will settle out. The addition of Drias will pull the combined frequency on up higher, but will cloud the solution as it converts the very substance into a new element form which will then take the cosmic energy charge and hold it.

This brings us to the **COLOR ISSUE:**

The critical indicator of the quality of colloidal silver is color. As the size of each silver particle gets larger, the color of the solution ranges from yellow to brown to red to gray to black. This is not good transformation if dealing ONLY with silver. In terms of quality IN A SILVER-ONLY COLLOID SOLUTION, this range of color can be interpreted as “best to fair to mediocre to inferior”. Colloids of silver that are produced using the proper electrocolloidal method are a different color than the “grind” or chemically produced colloids, except in the case of some products that contain artificial food coloring to achieve the right color to fool you. **The ideal form of Colloidal Silver is a golden yellow color, which is the FREQUENCY tone of silver.**

Gold will give off a purple color tone. In the presence of gold electrodes (which introduce gold into the silver solution), the entire solution will be brought into the frequency of the purple color range. So if you have colloidal silver, which is golden yellow, you will have a conversion of color (in the presence of gold electrodes) and gold particulate, to purple or shades thereof.

When you add Drias to that solution and put in presence of intense light (such as the direct Sun), the immediate reaction starts to happen—moving from cloudy to aqua-colored translucent solution to, finally, clarification and ultimately back to pure transparent liquid.

You don’t need all that transmutation, as the violet solution is superb for what is put upon you NOW. Mostly the golden colloid of silver will confront anything you have present right now—but you will need to upgrade as we can upgrade. And you will note that *GaiaCol* is violet in hue.

SILVER AND GOLD

Silver and gold occur naturally in the soil as trace minerals and, as such, are two of many essential elements required by plants, animals and man that were once naturally obtained from organic soils via fruits, vegetables, nuts, grains and legumes. Now, with most of the crop plants grown on highly depleted, chemically fertilized soils, many of the more important metallic minerals such as iron, zinc, copper, magnesium and chromium, and trace minerals like silver and gold, are no longer readily available to us except through the use of mineral supplements.

Silver and gold are linked DIRECTLY to the immune systems of living beings. People or animals with a low intake of these minerals will not be healthy and will be greatly prone to illness and

mutation.

Tests show that silver and/or gold in true colloidal solution (3-5 ppm) have little effect on "friendly" bacteria. This is because those which dwell WITH YOU will have your frequency already and will therefore not be substantially assaulted by higher frequencies which your body can adapt to quickly. However, in higher dosage intake, they will be put at risk and need to be replaced. Since the availability of supplemental good bacteria is easy to acquire [from the shelves of your local health food store], don't worry about it—just enhance your possibly depleted system by supplementation (planting of new friendly bacteria).

NOT NEW

The use of these minerals, silver and gold, are old as "time" itself. Today you have a better method of preparation for faster, safer and better use potential. The antibiotics allowed to you for use will NOT stop the assaulting new viruses and enhanced microbes—which is intentional.

We offer that which is well within the guidelines of regulators, for we intend no cross arguments with anyone of them or you. We will provide; you will decide. We don't claim anything about "cure". You are the miracle curing agent—anything else is nothing more than a simple, and possibly helpful, "tool".

From the rich caravan merchants of old Persia (the Khazarians), to the great Incas of the Andes, from the Alchemists of Alexandria, to the Master Healers of India and the Orient, silver and gold has come to you from deep in your past—as a wonder of modern medicine. For millennia, the knowledge that silver and gold can cleanse the body and fortify its natural defenses has been well known.

Now we can offer you the ideal product for using both. In conjunction with one another, *GaiaCol* and *OxySol* [see p. 59 for ordering information] give anti-septic topical application, water purification (especially if also used with hydrogen peroxide for purification of water), effective mineral intake in usable form, AND an antibiotic agent which surpasses anything available. It comes in a harmless natural form and we wish you LIFE and WELL-BEING.

A "little bit" goes a long way, so ask God within, accept HIS "light" and use in good health to build a lighted shield for your immune system—as you recognize His own GIFTS unto you, that you may find your journey ever in HIS passage.

I would offer our manufacturing disclaimer, however, in meeting needs of regulators:

Disclaimer: Neither manufacturer nor seller makes any claims as to any specific benefits accruing from the use of colloidal silver with trace gold. Information conveyed herein is based on records and research for your information only and is not meant to imply that you will experience similar benefits or results.

So, too, are the platinum and rhodiums higher frequency elements, but these are not necessary at this time of evolution, for the simple precious metals are sufficient. So we don't yet need to tinker with the higher frequency metals. *Note, however, what is used in catalytic converters for non-pollution????!!*

If we need to, we will move on to the platinum frequency as an interim step for the charge carriers, Drianas. We take one safe and careful step at a time. I don't, at this time, wish to confuse or frighten people away from the harmless products we can offer. However, realize that as the molecule of bonding of viruses is upgraded in frequency itself, we will have to meet the needs. I do not believe it will come to necessity to work with platinum or other higher elements, but it may.

This, however, E.J., is why I have you tracking platinum as well as the other two precious metals. We will need some availability of these, but not too much, for we can utilize the "Brown" flame-off to accomplish

alchemy as we move along. Containing same is the problem, but it can be accomplished with the Drianas when the time is appropriate.

As we turn to these things of life substance we will turn over the information vehicles to others to great extent and give some of you a needed respite and allow for instructions regarding these other life-form necessities as "Mother" rearranges herself.

Disease from the dead and decaying will be horrendous in larger land-mass areas until the seas, etc., can

clean themselves. I realize it is both a time of anticipation in unknowing (sometimes recognized, for lack of better terminology, as fear) and wonder of experience. Allow it to flow to the wonder of experience and we will be just fine.

God's people will begin to heed HIS call, and those who deny and refuse will simply go their way and be absorbed within their own circumstances. It is a time of choosing and sorting, and preparation for great and wondrous changes! So be it.

Michael Maholy Update

Dear Friends,

May 13, 1995

As of Tuesday May 9, 1995, Michael was put into solitary confinement in the maximum security prison at Leavenworth [*and you can imagine what kinds of deep, dark, underground "holes" must exist for use at a place like Leavenworth!*]. Another inmate is alleging that Michael was involved in some kind of plan to escape.

Of course, we all know that these accusations are bogus, and that "they" are simply trying to bury Michael, his story, and the truth.

Michael has asked that we start a letter campaign to the officials at the prison, and to the Governor of Kansas. Please let them know that you know these are bogus allegations, and ask them to do a thorough investigation to get to the bottom of this in a timely fashion. Let's also let them know that there are thousands (at least) of eyes watching them and watching out for the safety and well being of Michael, and that we demand TRUTH.

Please keep your letters going, in force, to Michael also. He can receive mail, but he doubts he can get much mail out due to solitary confinement rules and regulations and the simple fact that he has no personal effects with him.

Please also keep up your prayers for Michael. Your prayers and words of encouragement are what has helped him to get this far. Please keep up your wonderful work, and let's let them know—once again—that WE, in the LIGHT, LOVE and TRUTH of GOD, are a force to be reckoned with! By force, of course, I mean the force of the TRUTH and GOD OF LIGHT. [*And the incredibly annoying power of the pen!*]

With sincere thanks and appreciation, in Light, Love, and Truth,

/s/ A friend of Michael Maholy

Governor Bill Graves
State Capitol Bldg., 2nd Floor
Topeka, Kansas 66612
Phone (913) 296-3232
Fax: (913) 296-7973

Warden Willie Scott
P.O. Box 1000
1300 Metropolitan Ave.
Leavenworth, Kansas 66048

Mr. Campbell
Camp Administrator
P.O. Box 1000
1300 Metropolitan Ave.
Leavenworth, Kansas 66048

Lt. Keohane
S.I.S. Lieutenant
P.O. Box 1000
1300 Metropolitan Ave.
Leavenworth, Kansas 66048



Michael Maholy
#19365-009, Dorm: B-2
LVC
P.O. Box 1000
Leavenworth, Kansas 66048

REMEMBER: Please include his name and inmate number on any U.S. Postal Money Orders. Also, each letter must have your name and return address on the envelope.

Dark Secrets In Anytown, U.S.A.

Multi-Generational Ritual Abuse & Murder

Gilmer, Texas: An American Portrait

Part II: Kelly Wilson & More Buried Truth

5/9/95 RICK MARTIN

Warning: The article you are about to read is true in all aspects and is deeply disturbing. The language is uncensored and very strong. The documentation for this series has been painstakingly obtained through the Freedom of Information Act and through numerous confidential sources. Again, caution, this is strong material.

The arrests of eight people in Gilmer, Texas in June 1993 on charges of child abuse would only be the beginning of a very long investigation and drawn out legal proceedings. This investigation would take many twists and turns and would enter into bizarre areas that law enforcement, traditionally, steers clear of. And the massive efforts by Texas press at "spin-control" becomes all too obvious.

In order to properly understand the scope of events at play, let's return to where we left off on the Timeline, obtained by *CONTACT* through confidential sources. You may wish to review Part I in this series to refresh your memory as to who is who. While the format of this story may seem unusual to you, I believe you will find, when reading, that many pieces to the story will begin to fall into place. Also please keep in mind, the lives of nineteen children hang in the balance. What will become of these victims? Will they be helped or will they be returned to a fate worse than death? Will they be killed or will they themselves become perpetrators? We must give careful consideration to these questions.

Now, sit back with an investigative mind and follow the chronology of events in this case.

[Quoting:]

TIMELINE

7/2/93—Sgt. Brown goes to TDC (Texas Department of Corrections), takes statement from Lucas Geer that Lucas lied about ritual killings. (Brown did not know Lucas had taken and passed a polygraph, nor did he know that Kelly Wilson was not mentioned in the polygraph.)

7/93—Debbie Minshew and Ann Goar, as per instructed by Loye Bardwell and Sandy Livengood, shared information received from Raymond Smith about Kelly Wilson with Sergeant Brown. (At that time Raymond Smith had not implicated Brown.)

The following is a statement by Ann Goar describ-

ing that meeting:

"Debbie and I were instructed by program director, Loye Bardwell and Sandy Livengood to share information with law enforcement. We met with Sgt. Brown. Brown told us he would discredit this child and destroy our cases. Brown told us that he talked to Wendell and Wanda and that they were out of state the night Kelly disappeared, and that he had been to TDC and that Lucas Geer had told Brown he had lied about the things he told DPS guys. Brown said he had a written statement from Geer. Brown did not want to ask us any questions and he did not want to talk to the child."

8/23/93—Tim Cone, D.A., withdraws from case due to conflict of interest. Tim Cone assigns CPS to help locate an attorney to replace him on these cases.

9/27/93—Shane Phelps notifies Ann Goar that he could not comply with her request and take the Kerr child abuse cases. Ann Goar had made several previous requests of Shane Phelps to help prosecute the Kerr child abuse cases.

10/14/93—Judge Garrison signs order to appoint Scott Lyford.

10/28/93—*Minor Child #1, Minor Child #2, Minor Child #3, Minor Child #4*, taken to John Peter Smith Hospital in Fort Worth, TX for examinations; reference: sexual abuse.

Scott Lyford takes oath as Special Prosecutor.

10/29/93—Baggs and Fleig take oath as Special Prosecutor.

11/1/93—Contacted and introduced to local law enforcement officers, Sheriff Buck Cross and Police Chief McAllister.

Sheriff Cross authorizes Upshur County Sheriff's office to issue identification cards to Fleig and Baggs, certifying that they are Special Investigators of the Sheriff's Department.

Raymond Smith, *Minor Child #6*, Geneva Kerr, *Minor Child #10*, and *Minor Child #9* taken to John Peter Smith Hospital in Fort Worth, TX for examinations; reference: sexual abuse.

11/7/93—*Minor Child #3* injured.

11/8/93—James Lappe commits suicide.

11/10/93—Marie Lappe commits suicide.

12/1/93—Revocation of Wendell Kerr's probation. Wendell arrested and put in Upshur County Jail. Lyford and Fleig met with Wanda Kerr's lawyer, Pat Patton.

12/2/93—Wanda Kerr takes polygraph examination given by Gordon Moore, DPS. Wanda fails polygraph. Wanda Kerr moved to Harrison County Jail.

12/3/93—Wanda Kerr pleads guilty and plea bar-

gains before Judge Garrison, 115th Judicial District Court.

12/4/93—Wanda Kerr gives information on Kelly Wilson.

12/5/93—Wanda Kerr shows exact route taken when Kelly Wilson was abducted from video store.

12/6/93—*Petition and Motion to Increase Bonds* on all defendants. Warrants delivered to Upshur County Sheriff's office. Murray Jordan attempts to delay execution of warrants.

After arrest, the Kerrs were held in the Upshur County Jail.

They were allowed constant contact with each other, even sharing the same cells. Objections to this were ignored.

12/8/93—Wanda Kerr picks Holeman and Tammy Smith out of line-up in Harrison County Jail. [End quoting.]

In a document dated April 24, 1993 on Ernie Hulsey & Associates' letterhead, comes the following information. The document is signed by Houston, TX polygraph examiner Ernie Hulsey. [Quoting:]

LUCAS GEER POLYGRAPH

The following relevant questions were asked Lucas Geer on April 22, 1993. The subject's verbal responses follow each question in quotations.

1. Have you been truthful with me concerning the boy child that was sacrificed near Cherokee Trace Road? "Yes."

2. Did MeeMaw, while holding your hand, force you to cut the boy child's wrists, like you said. "Yes."

3. Did you then bury the body in a sack off the Cherokee Trace Road near where the ritual was held? "Yes."

4. Was Wendell, MeeMaw and PeePaw present at the rituals when the children were sacrificed? "Yes."

5. Were the children you named present at the ritual where the boy was sacrificed? "Yes."

6. Were you present on MeeMaw's property when boy and girl children were sacrificed and buried? "Yes."

7. Did you witness approximately 10 children being sacrificed at the Cherokee Trace location and MeeMaw's? "Yes."

8. Did you make up any of the information you told me? "No."

After careful analysis of the subject's polygrams, it is this examiner's professional opinion that there was no deceptive responses. He was considered to be truth-

ful. [End quoting.]

SEARCH WARRANTS ISSUED

After a careful review of the original search warrants issued in this case for the property on Cherokee Trace, there are several portions which will be quoted directly. [For the safety of the minor children in this case, I am quoting directly from their testimony as it appears in the original Search Warrant. Their names have been removed for protection purposes, however, their names have been supplied to various law enforcement agencies and additional media sources. Needless to say, there will be a very bright spotlight directly on these specific children, which will assist in providing safety in the months and years ahead.]

January 3, 1992—Elizabeth Ann Goar personally interviewed Minor Child #6 and Minor Child #7 who stated the following:

Minor Child #6 said, "I collect bones, I collect people's bones and all kinds of bones, animals and people." Minor Child #6 further told Elizabeth Ann Goar that when Wendell E. Kerr was with his mother, Wanda Lou Geer Kerr, that Wanda Lou Geer Kerr helped him collect bones and they are the ones who taught him how to collect bones. Minor Child #6 said that, "like if it's an animal, you dig the eyes out and you cook them in the microwave and eat them." Minor Child #6 also said Wanda Lou Geer Kerr and Wendell E. Kerr taught them that animals' bones go in one box and people's bones go in another box. Minor Child #6 also said that at one time before he got so many bones, he had one box that was just for black people's bones, and one box that was for white people's bones, and then one box that was for animals' bones. Minor Child #6 further stated that he got so many bones that he had to put all the people's bones together because he just didn't have enough boxes. Then he kept the animals' bones in another box. Wendell E. Kerr told Minor Child #6 that Wendell E. Kerr was going to cut his (Wendell E. Kerr) leg and then Wendell E. Kerr would just bleed to death. Minor Child #6 just said rather matter of factly, "Now, if Wendell cut his leg and died, I would have to tear the meat off so that I could save the bones because I would really have to put that in my bone collection."

Further in the warrant, [quoting:]

The people that were named in those statements as adults who had sexually abused the Minor Children were: Tammy Jo Smith, Roger Don Holeman, two different unidentified black ladies who the boys weren't sure of their names but knew where they lived, an unidentified black male who was a friend of Wendell E. Kerr's, the grandparents (Eugene W. Kerr and Geneva S. Kerr), Wanda Lou Geer Kerr, and Lucas M. Geer.

Minor Child #12, related a story of babies being killed at Wanda Lou Geer Kerr's apartment, and how he was forced to watch and then later told to kill a baby himself. He said Wendell E. Kerr and Wendell E. Kerr's father, Eugene W. Kerr, told him to let loose of the knife and then put the knife back into his hand and told him to just stick it in and get it over with so the baby would shut up. Minor Child #12, said that the baby he had to kill was a girl.

Minor Child #12, said they kept the hearts and the brains from the babies, he then said he could show me how he gutted the baby and cut the head off and how he had to cut the brain out.

Minor Child #12, said they did this in the kitchen sink, the throats of all the babies were cut and the blood was saved and caught in a plastic bag in the kitchen sink. He then went on to say the baby's head was cut off and a knife was tucked under the chin and then moved around inside the head, then the knife was removed from the chin area and then inserted at the bridge of the nose and cut upward to the very back of the head. Then the flesh was pulled back until the brain was exposed, cutting as necessary to remove the brain.

Minor Child #12, then said they would take the

brain out and he had to wash the brain and the heart off in the sink.

Minor Child #6 stated that the baby he was made to kill was a boy, in the kitchen sink. Minor Child #6 stated that he stuck the baby in the stomach with a knife, Minor Child #6 said he was crying when he was made to do this, he said that when the knife went in the baby stopped crying.

He also said he had to cut the baby and cut the heart out, Minor Child #6 was quite frightened as he had been told by Wanda Lou Geer Kerr that if he told he would be killed in the same way. All of the minor children...talk about a devil's pot in which blood was put after they were scratched and cut.

Minor Child #12, said that they cut his hand and held it over the devil's pot. Minor Child #6 said that Wanda Lou Geer Kerr cut him on top of his hand over the vein and would then hold his hand over the pot to catch the blood.

The Minor Child spoke of being taken to the woods where the devil was. He then said he was forced to have sex with Wendell E. Kerr and Wanda Lou Geer Kerr in the woods. Minor Child #8 told of a lady who was going to have a baby who was cut on her stomach, the baby being taken out and the baby being cut until no more blood would come out, and of a devil pot in which the blood was put, and of a large hole dug in the ground in which there was a large fire burning.

Minor Child #6 also spoke of the pregnant lady and the baby being cut out of her stomach and of her screaming. Minor Child #6 told me of them cutting the baby's throat and said, "Mamo, no more blood was in it and it didn't cry anymore. It was dead and the eyes were open."

Minor Child #8 has a severe panic attack whenever a bandaid or bandage of any type has to be applied. When asked why he hates bandaids so much he stated, "Wanda put tape over my mouth, her tie my hands!"

Minor Child #7 also told Elizabeth Ann Goar that he was told to kill a baby boy. He stated that he was crying and didn't want to kill the baby as it was crying also, but that Lucas N. Geer hit him on the back with the metal part of a belt and he dropped the knife and it fell into the belly of the baby.

Minor Child #7 stated after the knife went into the baby it stopped crying; then he said Wanda Lou Geer Kerr and Wendell E. Kerr pulled the knife out of the baby. Minor Child #7 also said that Wanda Lou Geer Kerr and Wendell E. Kerr put a lit cigarette in the baby's mouth before he was to kill it. He stated that the cigarette Wanda Lou Geer Hicks used burned the baby's tongue and it screamed, and then Wendell E. Kerr pushed his lit cigarette into the baby's mouth and then down it's throat.

On June 25, 1992—Elizabeth Ann Goar personally interviewed Minor Child #12:

Minor Child #12 said, "Wendell made me kill the babies."

Minor Child #12 said, "Wendell made me stick the knife in the baby and cut its heart out."

On July 31, 1992—Elizabeth Ann Goar met with Barbara Bass who related the following:

Minor Child #9 told Barbara Bass about how Lee Orville Flowers, and Loretta Annette Kerr kept honeying in front of Minor Child #9, Minor Child #10, William Kerr and Wendell P. Kerr. Barbara Bass asked Minor Child #9 what "honeying" meant. Minor Child #9 said it meant when they have sex. Minor Child #9 also said they went to the woods and that Wendell E. Kerr and Eugene W. Kerr had devil costumes.

Information given by Barbara Bass (foster parent) to Elizabeth Ann Goar; reference: Minor Child #10:

That if Minor Child #10 did not honey him, the monster would get her and she would have to stay outside all night. Minor Child #10 said Eugene W. Kerr and Wendell E. Kerr had devil costumes and they were hung on a tree but had a nose, mouth, and eyes that moved. She said if she didn't do what they wanted, she'd have to stay with them. The devils do honey (anal sex and oral sex) them, with costumes on.

On October 19, 1992—Elizabeth Ann Goar and Debbie Minshew personally interviewed Minor Child #10 and Minor Child #9 who provided the following facts and directions as stated by Ann Goar:

"Minor Child #9 and Minor Child #10 took Debbie Minshew and me to show us where the devil people meet to sexually abuse and kill the babies. Minor Child #10 told us when and where to turn when we left the office parking lot. Minor Child #10 directed us to a house on Jack Street. She said, 'Tony and Ryan and Bryan lived there.' Minor Child #10 said, 'The people park their cars here and go into the woods and put the fire under the jack pot so the devils can go around it.' I asked Minor Child #10 how far it was to the woods where the devils are. She said, 'It takes kind of a long time to get there.' Note: If you start behind Tony's house and go through a clearing and into the woods, you would come out on Cherokee Trace or behind Eugene W. Kerr and Geneva S. Kerr's residence/woods."

This information was given to me by Minor Child #12, and verified by Minor Child #6 and Minor Child #7:

...He further states, that there were two sets of handcuffs attached to the floor, so that both children could be handcuffed when they had sex. He then proceeded to show me just how the position of the handcuffs were in reference to the position of the children, during the filmed sex acts.

The Minor Child further stated that Wanda would receive money from the people at this dungeon, as she gave out video cameras for other adults to tape the children during the sex acts that they were forced to



SCOTT LYFORD



BROOKS FLEIG



STEVE BAGGS

perform. [End quoting from the Search Warrant.]

PHYSICAL EVIDENCE

In a report from the Lucas M. Geer file of the Texas Department of Public Safety Criminal Law Enforcement Division, dated July 13, 1993. [Quoting:]

Dissemination to: David Goodwin, District Attorney Upshur County, Texas.

Defendant—Lucas M. Geer, Beto 1, Tennessee Colony, TX. Offenses—Upshur County, 4/4/91, indecency with a child—felony P.C. 21.11 (10 years probation). Upshur County, 2/9/93, received Texas Department of Corrections—violation of probation.

Defendant—Eugene Wendell Kerr, Rt. 2, Box 905, Gilmer, TX. Offenses—Upshur County, 5/29/93, sexual assault—felony 22.011. Indecency with a child—felony P.C. 21.11. Murder—felony P.D. 19.02.

Defendant—Geneva Skipper Kerr, Rt. 2, Box 905, Gilmer, TX. Offenses—Upshur County, 5/29/93, sexual assault—22.011. Indecency with a child—felony P.C. 21.11. Aggravated sexual assault—murder—felony P.C. 21.11. Aggravated sexual assault—murder—

felony P.C. 10.02.

Synopsis—On Saturday, May 29, 1993, at approximately 1:20 p.m. and 1:32 p.m., Justice of the Peace, W. V. Ray (Pct. #1, Upshur County, Texas) issued two (2) search warrants to Sergeant Investigator Stephen G. Baggs with two (2) accompanying affidavits for search warrants on the property of Eugene W. Kerr and Geneva Skipper Kerr located on Rt. 2, Box 905, Gilmer, Texas.

Details—1. The two search warrants were for evidence of the offenses of:

A. Murder P.C. Sec. 19.02.

B. Sexual assault P.C. Sec. 21.11 and Indecency with a child 21.11.

2. At approximately 2:25 p.m. on May 29, 1993, Sergeant Investigator Stephen G. Baggs, Child Protective Services workers, Ann Goar, Debbie Minshew, and David Goodwin, Austin, Texas Police Department Officer Derry Minor and K-9 "Pete", Chaplain Brooks Fleig, Sulphur, Louisiana Police Department, Upshur County Sheriff Buck Cross, and several members of the Upshur County Sheriff's Office arrived at the residence located at Rt. 2, Box 905, Cherokee Trace Trail. (Attachment: Property description.) The suspects had been arrested and jailed prior to the execution of the search warrants.

3. The immediate area was roped off (police markers) and Officer Minor began a search with K-9 "Pete" for cadaver scent. (Attachments: Supplemental and Austin Police Department narrative.)

4. K-9 "Pete" alerted at a spot under a storage shed (attachment: Diagram). A backhoe was brought to the scene by Upshur County Sheriff's Department and the area in which "Pete" alerted was dug up to approximately five (5) feet. No human remains were evident; however, a nearby well (approximately fifteen feet) had been converted by the Kerrs into a type of septic system container. The children had talked about body parts being "cleaned" in the kitchen sink and Sergeant Investigator Baggs was able to determine that the kitchen sink drained into the well.

5. K-9 "Pete" alerted on a truck tool box which contained a blue bag made of a cloth-like material. The blue bag and its contents were submitted to the Texas Department of Public Safety Lab. (Attachment: Physical evidence submission form.)

6. K-9 "Pete" alerted in a wooded area near the east side of a circular path. In this particular area were three (3) shallow depressions that were similar to graves. Subsequent examination revealed no evident human remains.

7. It should be noted that in all of the aforementioned diggings that at a depth in which there were found large intertwined root systems, digging was halted.

8. A search was made of the following buildings:
A. A wooden frame, one room dwelling behind a red metal storage shed:

Retained for evidence from a glass jar/container in this building were eleven pieces of jewelry (necklaces and bracelets) resembling jewelry worn by female children.

B. A red metal storage shed:

Retained for evidence were thirty (30) 8 mm movies.

C. A search was made of a small travel trailer; however, no evidence related to this investigation was found.

D. A search was made of the main residence consisting of a living room, bedroom, hallway, bathroom, kitchen and enclosed back porch area with adjoining washroom.

Retained for evidence were seven (7) 1/2 inch videotapes, which were found by David Goodwin at approximately 9:20 p.m. in the back and bottom of a metal tool cabinet in the enclosed porch area.

9. Search of the residence was completed at approximately 10:00 p.m. Sheriff Buck Cross had obtained the keys to the residence from Eugene W. Kerr. After locking the residence, the key and copies of the search warrant were delivered to the jailer to be returned to Eugene W. Kerr by Sergeant Investigator Stephen G. Baggs.

10. On May 30, 1993, the return was presented to Justice of the Peace, W.V. Ray at approximately 9:00 a.m.

Description and custody of evidence:

Exhibit 1—Blue nylon bag containing:

- a. shell necklace
- b. yellow wire
- c. nylon straps-tow rope with metal connectors
- d. rubber tie-downs (6)
- e. macrame rope

Possession of DPS Lab, Austin, TX

Exhibit 2—Eleven (11) pieces of children's jewelry

Possession of DPS Lab, Austin, TX

Exhibit 3—Seven (7) 1/2 inch video tapes

- a. 2 unlabeled tapes
- b. 1 - tape labeled "Ice Skating"
- c. 1 - tape labeled "Maid"
- d. 1 - tape labeled "Slaves"
- e. 1 - tape labeled "Combo #1"
- f. 1 - tape labeled "On White Satin"

Possession of Sgt./Inv. Baggs, returned to Tim Cone, D.A., Upshur County.

Exhibit 4—8 mm movies, thirty (30)

Possession of Sgt./Inv. Baggs, Returned to Tim Cone, D.A., Upshur County. [End quoting.] [See Exhibits 1 & 2.]

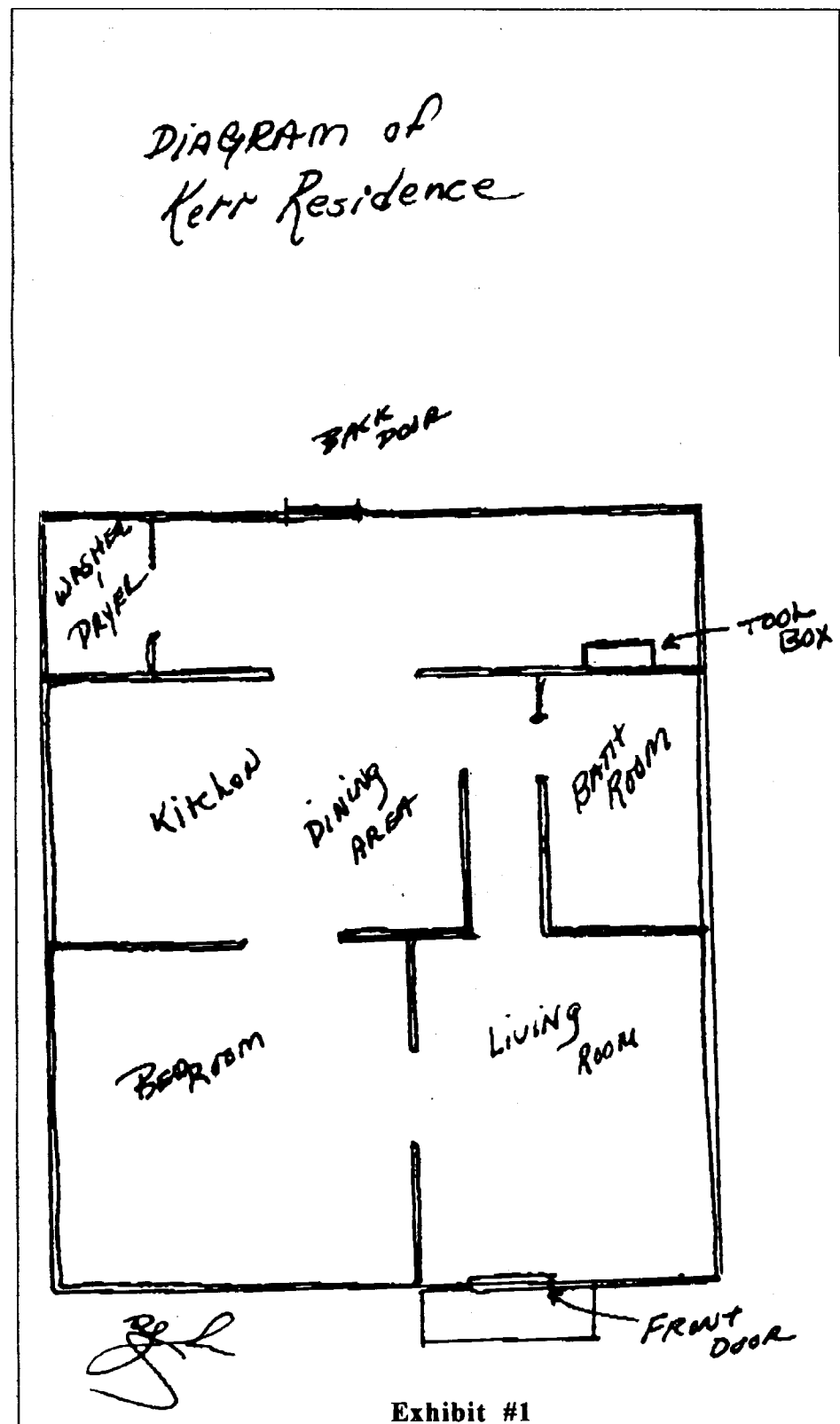
K-9 "PETE"

In a supplemental statement dated May 24, 1993, [quoting:]

My name is Derry Minor and I am a police officer with the Austin, Texas Police Department. I have been so for approximately the past 8 1/2 years. I am currently assigned to the Organized Crime Unit as a K-9 handler.

I have been assigned K-9 "Pete" for over 2 years. K-9 "Pete" and I are currently certified as a Narcotics Detection Dog Team with the National Narcotics Detection Dog Association. K-9 "Pete" was trained by Billy Smith who is considered an expert in the training of narcotics and cadaver-recovery detection dogs. I have received over 200 hours training with K-9 "Pete" in multi-scent discrimination. Furthermore, I have received approximately 80 hours of training and actual field work with K-9 "Pete" in cadaver recovery by Billy Smith. K-9 "Pete" has been used in past cadaver recoveries in which he has given positive alerts which have proven true and correct and have led to the recovery of human remains. [End quoting.]

In an article appearing in the December 8, 1993



edition of *The Gilmer Mirror*, [quoting:]

Five people who were charged with participation in an alleged Gilmer child abuse ring were re-arrested Monday night, according to special prosecutor Scott Lyford of Galveston. Lyford said, "There are no new charges," but added that bonds on the five were raised to \$100,000.

Meanwhile, a trial of two suspects in the case which had been scheduled to start Monday was canceled when one of them made a plea bargain.

Those arrested Monday night were Geneva Kerr, Danny Kerr, Connie Martin, Don Holeman and Tammie Smith. They remained jailed Tuesday afternoon.

Lyford said he could not discuss the specific charges or reasons for the rearrests because of a "gag order" issued by 115th District Judge F.L. "Tiny" Garrison. [End quoting.]

CONNIE MARTIN'S STATEMENT

In a notarized statement from Connie Martin dated December 9, 1993, [quoting:]

Before me, the undersigned authority, on this day personally appeared Connie Martin, known by me to be the person whose signature appears below, and, having been by me duly sworn, on oath says and deposes as follows:

"My name is Connie Martin. I live in Gilmer, Texas, with Danny Kerr. We are not married. I was present when Wendell Kerr and Danny Kerr, Don Holeman, Wanda Kerr, and me drove into Gilmer in Danny's van. We picked up Kelly Wilson at a video store on the square. We drove back out to Eugene and Geneva Kerr's house on Cherokee Trace. Eugene and Geneva, Tammy Smith and her son Raymond, and my two sons, Danny and Daniel, were there. Danny and Wendell led us all back to the woods. They made me and Wanda have sex with Kelly. She didn't want to, they made her. Danny and Wendell made her have sex with them, and so did Geneva, Eugene, and Don Holeman. Tammy Smith was there. They kept her quiet by putting tape on her mouth. After they were through they made me and Wanda take the kids back to the house. I don't know what they did with her after that.

Everything above is true and correct and what I saw.

My attorney has been with me at the jail while I have been questioned and am giving this statement." [End quoting.]

Returning to the Timeline, [quoting:]

TIMELINE

12/9/93—Connie Martin gives affidavit concerning Kelly Wilson. Martin's lawyer, Dwight Brannon, is present as well as Tim Cone, D.A. and Mike Martin, City Attorney. James Brown is also at the jail for a brief time. Connie Martin tells her attorney she is afraid of James Brown.

12/13/93—Connie Martin and Wanda Kerr give additional information on ritual killings.

Wanda Kerr writes letter to Wendell Kerr stating she has "told everything." Letter is delivered to Wendell. He states he will cooperate and then is advised by his attorney to say nothing.

12/14/93—Scott meets with Sgt. Brown.

12/15/93—Sgt. Brown is asked to assist in investigation by obtaining telephone records and medical records on Wendell Kerr. Scott returns from Arkansas having checked out Wendell's alibi.

12/16/93—Baggs met with Sgt. Brown about getting videotapes from local video store and checking rental records.

12/17/93—Sgt. Brown delivers two videotapes to District Attorney's office as per Baggs' request of the 16th. Sgt. Brown appears to be friendly and very cooperative.

12/29/93—Connie Martin passes polygraph on Kelly Wilson information, given by Gordon Moore, DPS. (At this time she had not implicated Sgt. Brown.)

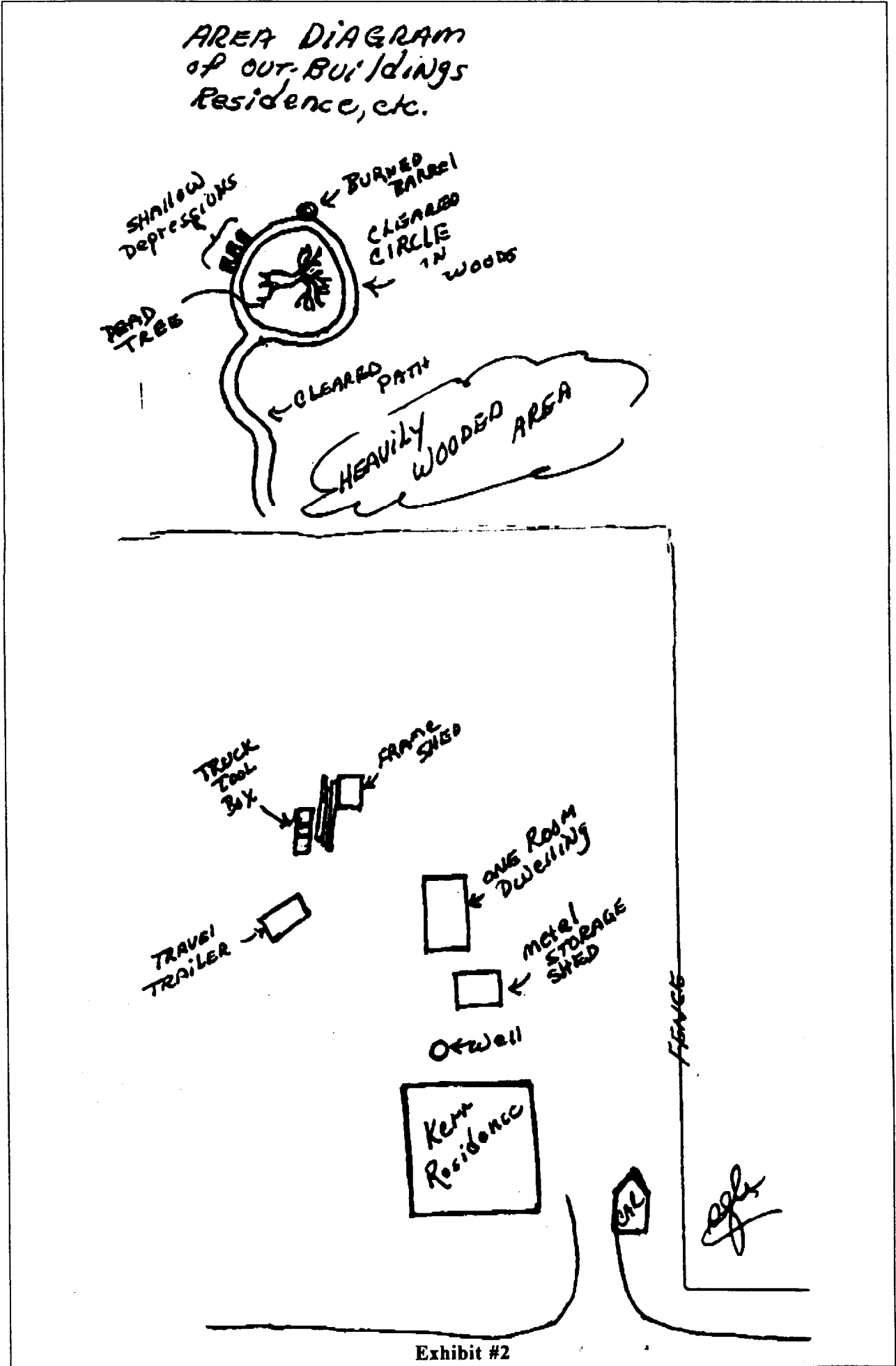
12/30/93—Connie Martin implicates Brown in Kelly Wilson case, as well as sexually molesting children. Lyford and Baggs are present. Fleig not present, has returned to Sulphur, LA, due to family emergency. [End quoting.]

On December 9, 1993, Wanda Kerr asked that the following letter be delivered to Wendell Kerr. She had given information on Kelly Wilson and wanted her husband to do the same. He did not. Not long after that, Wanda Kerr started to recant her statements. [Quoting, as spelled & written]: [See Exhibit 3.]

WANDA KERR'S LETTER TO WENDELL

Dear Baby:

Hi! Whats up? Nothing much here, but just setting here thing about you baby. I have told them everything that I can think about o.k. I love you so much and I



know you love me to I need you to open up to. o.kay. It is heard I know and I know your mind is block with alot of thing but you need to get it out o.kay. Honey I am doing fine and i mess you to. I have been tied up o.kay and what I mean is with all of this stuff o.kay and if you dont know what I mean just think for a minute and if you still dont know what I mean just let me know o.kay.

Will I guess I'll let you go for know o.kay and Baby I Love you with all my heart. and God bless you.

Love always
your wife

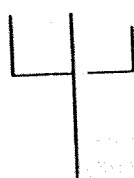
Wanda Kerr [End quoting.]

OCCULT EXPERT

During this same week, the following ritual practices came to light during the questioning of Connie Martin and Wanda Kerr on, I believe, December 13, 1993. A request for information was made to one of the leading occult experts in the country. [Quoting:]

Please advise if any of the following are part of any ritual or discipline you are familiar with:

1. Killing or sacrifice (human) on the ground, no altar sometimes the sacrifice was tied to a tree.
2. Blood of the sacrifice put into a cup and passed to each member of the group to drink.
3. The sex organs of the sacrifice are removed and cut into small pieces and eaten raw, placed in the mouth of each person by the leader.
4. Sex with the sacrifice before and after death.
5. All flesh is cut from the bones and eaten later, cooked and part of a regular meal.
6. Head and hands are saved, some bones are saved and inserted into other sacrifices as part of a sex ritual before killing.
7. Chanting about Satan is all through the ritual.
8. Some of the members have on white robes with a black six-pointed star on the left side of the robe, only the leader has a hood, the hood is trimmed in black.
9. Children as well as adults are used as sacrifices.
10. Children as well as adults are part of the group.
11. The person being killed is tortured by hitting, electrical shock and extreme brutality.
12. The following symbols are drawn on some of the people with blood.



Please fax your answer to: Scott Lyford.

ANALYSIS OF RITUAL MURDER— EAST TEXAS

Dear Brooks:

In response to your recent query about the sacrificial murder(s) in East Texas, here are the following possible interpretations. Let me rate each interpretation on a scale of 1 to 5 in terms of confidence levels. Thus, 1 = Very Weak; 2 = Weak; 3 = Moderate; 4 = Strong; 5 = Very Strong.

1. Sacrifice on the ground. Victim sometimes tied to a tree. This kind of ritual act can be called "archetypal" and evinces characteristics of classic sacrificial procedure as described by ancient historians and cultural anthropologists. The purpose of tying the victim to the tree is to channel the blood energies back into the underworld, the realm of the dark lord.

Confidence Level 5

2. Blood from sacrifice put into the cup and

passed for drinking. Again, this type of ritual performance is archetypal. It finds analogies in the satanic black mass. It is a parody, or perhaps we might say a 're-paganizing', of the Christian Eucharist, or Holy Communion.

Confidence Level 5

3. Cutting of the sex organs into small pieces and eaten raw. This practice constitutes an act of magical incorporation found among primitive tribes that practice ritual cannibalism. Its technical name is "phallophagy", or the consumption of the male member. The aim is to transfer the solar energies of the victim supposedly contained in the penis to the sacrifices. (See my own paper on Sacrifice and the Transformation Myth.)

Confidence Level 5

4. Sex with the sacrifice before and after death. A common kind of "ancillary" ritual action. Because most satanic sacrifice is part of the ceremonial complex known as pseudo-tantric sex magic, sex with the victim is a means of both humiliating them and crushing their egos while bonding into the mystic body of the cult where sex and death are experienced as one.

Confidence Level 4

5. Flesh cut from the bones and eaten later. This is a further gesture of ritual incorporation, or "unholy communion." The blood is drunk and the body eaten as in all 'communion' celebrations, except that the act of incorporation is realistic and material, rather than symbolic, as in the Christian tradition.

Confidence Level 5

6. Head and hands are saved, some bones saved and inserted into other sacrifices, as part of a sex ritual. All body parts in ceremonial magic have a certain value, or "valence." The valence of the head is intelligence, or self-consciousness. Magical groups believe that in preserving these body parts, the "power" or valence of the part is also preserved for the purpose of working further magic. It is like taking a part out of a junked automobile and using it in another chassis. By inserting the bones in future victims, the practitioners believe they are using the valences for specific magical applications in that ceremony. I could not begin to speculate as to the actual application in this instance. But it is done in accordance with the "theory of contagion", developed by the famous anthropologist Sir James Frazer.

Confidence Level 4

7. Chanting about Satan all through the ritual. Chanting is essential to the ceremonial process in all religions. By chanting the name of the "deity", one attains the power of the deity. A satanic [sic] chants the name of Satan in order to receive the magical power of Satan.

Confidence Level 5

8. Some members wear white robes with a black six-pointed star on the left side of the robe, only the leader has a hood. Description of the regalia of high ceremonial "black magicians or satanists." The six-pointed star is the Seal of Solomon, the emblem of high magical orders. The fact that the star is black indicates satanism.

Confidence Level 5

9. Children as well as adults used in sacrifices. Children are usually preferred as sacrificial victims, as the theoretician of sex magic Aleister Crowley says in his *Magic In Theory And Practice*. Children, because they are more innocent and pure are believed to have more power to be appropriated by ritual means.

Confidence Level 5

10. Children as well as adults are part of the group. This is a fairly common trait of satanic cults. Children are necessary both as magical fodder and for training successors to carry on the religion itself.

Confidence Level 5

11. Person being killed is tortured by hitting, electrical shock and extreme brutality. A painful death of the victim is necessary to release the vital energies for magical manipulation, as Anton LaVey himself notes in *The Satanic Bible*. The more the victim suffers, the more powerful will be their vital energy.

Confidence Level 5

Symbols Drawn: The first symbol, which looks like the "peace sign", is actually the "generativity" symbol of solar phallic worship. It is often found in magical groups alongside the swastika. It is common in all magical groups, not just satanism groups. It is



CONNIE MARTIN'S testimony to an Upshur County Grand Jury Jan. 21 resulted in bizarre indictments against eight people, accusing them of complicity in the disappearance of Gilmer teen Kelly Wilson. The indictments were later dismissed. Ms. Martin has since told a cellmate that the stories she told about the eight being involved in the Wilson case were all lies.

sometimes referred to as the "Cross of Nero," but this interpolation is misleading. The second symbol is a similar "generative symbol" of solar/phallic worship.

Confidence Level 5

CONCLUSION

Based on the information given to me, I can confidently conclude that what you have is an intergenerational cult of solar/phallic/satanist "high magicians" who probably trace their lineage all the way

back to the pseudo-Templars of the fifteenth century. The idiographic evidence for the existence of this cult is overwhelming. [End quoting.]

CONNIE MARTIN INTERVIEW

In a recorded interview at the Harrison County Jail with Connie Martin, on Wednesday, December 29, 1993, came the following. [Quoting:]

Present are: Stephen Baggs, Brooks Fleig, and Gordon Moore.

Baggs: Why did people get taken in the woods, and that was because they hurt them back there, and when you said they, that means more than one person, so we have others back there?

Martin: They just took some more kids back there.

Baggs: What did they do to them?

Martin: They messed with them, raped them.

Baggs: Where did they get them?

Martin: I don't know where they get them. I wasn't with them when they picked the kids up.

Baggs: They picked them up?

Martin: Yes.

Baggs: Who picked them up?

Martin: Danny and Wendell.

Baggs: Did they pick them up in a truck?

Martin: They have picked up kids in a truck, I don't know where they got these kids.

Baggs: One of the big trucks like they drive, you say they have picked them up. Do you know that?

Martin: They left once up town in the van and picked up kids.

Baggs: You saw that?

Martin: No, that's where they told me they got them—up town.

Baggs: What about the big trucks? Have they picked them up out of state?

Martin: Danny picked up one in California. I think that was where he said he was. She was pregnant and had a few little kids.

Baggs: What did he do with her?

Martin: He said he took her to Midway Truck Stop and dropped her. I don't know.

Baggs: Any of the other kids that have been back in the woods been picked up on these truck routes?

Martin: When Danny was on the road he brought some kids home from the truck routes.

Baggs: Did he take them back in the woods?

Martin: Yes.

Baggs: Did they come out of the woods?

Martin: Did the kids come out of the woods? No.

Baggs: Were you back there with them?

Martin: Yes.

Baggs: What happened?

Martin: He raped them.

Baggs: And?

Martin: He raped them and killed them.

Baggs: Was he by himself?

Martin: No.

Baggs: Who was with him?

Martin: Wendell, Geneva, and Gene.

Baggs: What about Holeman?

Martin: No, he wasn't there then.

Baggs: Were you back there?

Martin: Yes.

Baggs: Were the children back there?

Martin: Just—and—

Baggs: O.K., what happened to those bodies?

Martin: They told me they fed them to the dogs. I don't know.

Baggs: To the dog?

Martin: The dog.

Baggs: One of their dogs?

Martin: I guess.

Baggs: Did you see the children die?

Martin: Yes.

Baggs: Who killed the children?

Martin: Danny, Wendell, Gene, and Geneva.

Baggs: O.K. How did they kill them?

Martin: With a machete.

Baggs: What happened to you? Where did you go?

Martin: I didn't go no where.

Baggs: You were standing there watching?

Martin: I had to.

Baggs: Kids were killed. Then what happened?

Martin: That's it.

Baggs: No, you got to either help them down, if they are strung up.

Martin: I didn't do nothing.

Baggs: You just stood there?

Martin: I stood there and watched cause they made me watch.

Baggs: O.K. What else did they make you do? Make you dig a hole?

Martin: No.

Baggs: Put the body in a sack?

Martin: No.

Baggs: Hide the clothes?

Fleig: What did they make you do, Connie?

Baggs: Make you cut up the body?

Martin: No, they made me mess with the child.

Baggs: After it was dead?

Martin: Yes.

Baggs: Boy or girl?

Martin: Boy.

Fleig: What did they make you do?

Baggs: What else did they make you do? Well, we are saying they made you do it, so it is O.K. to tell us.

Fleig: You already told us once before, Connie. You told me once before.

Baggs: Did you have to eat a body part?

Martin: Yes.

Baggs: So, the bodies were cut up. Did they cut off fingers, toes? Did they cut off the boy's "thing"?

Martin: Yes.

Baggs: O.K. Did they cut up anything else?

Martin: No.

Fleig: What did they do with it after they cut it off?

Martin: Made me eat it.

Fleig: And then what did they say to you?

Martin: Said I was one of them—part of their gang, or whatever you call it.

Baggs: O.K. We have been this far before. What

Dear Baby:

12-9-93

Hi: What's up? Nothing much here, but just setting here thing about you baby. I have told them everything that I can think about O.K. I love you so much and I know you love me to I need you to open up to O.K. It is hard I know and I know your mind is block with a lot of thing but you need to get it out O.K. Honey I am doing fine and I mess you to. I have been ~~be~~ tied up O.K. and what I mean is with all of this stuff O.K. and if you don't know what I mean just think for a ~~second~~ minute and if you still don't know what I mean just let me know O.K. Will I guess I'll let you go for know O.K. and Baby. Love you with all my heart and God bless you.

Love ~~all~~ always
your wife Wanda Kerr

LETTER FROM WANDA KERR TO WENDELL KERR

we are really interested in is what happened to those bodies? That boy, because where he is is probably where Kelly is, and the rest of them.

Martin: I don't know where they are at.

Baggs: Tell us what happened to you after you had to eat the part again.

Martin: They just told me not to tell anybody.

Baggs: Did you stay there and watch them? Did they tell you to leave the woods?

Martin: Yes.

Baggs: Are you sure? How long were they in the woods after you left?

Martin: About an hour.

Baggs: Where did you go?

Martin: To the house.

Baggs: Did you watch out the back door?

Martin: Yes.

Baggs: You saw them coming out of the woods?

Martin: Yes.

Baggs: Were they carrying anything?

Martin: No.

Baggs: Then, is it possible that they are still back in the woods?

Martin: Yes.

Baggs: O.K. Look here, let me tell you again, we understand that you were made to help with all this stuff. That you did not want to do it, O.K.? All of [us] here agree to that. We have been looking at this thing for 2 years now. We know what the kids have told us. What you have told us. What Wanda has told us. And it has all been pretty much the same. We also know what people do in these little groups, and one of the things they make you do is kill people and drink the blood, and eat the body parts, and do, you know, screw the kids; do all this kind of stuff. Most of the time they keep all the little bodies in one location. Cause they like to go back and get the bones and the skull, and the teeth and do things with those. It is not likely that Rachel hauled the body off. Do you understand what I am saying? That it is real likely that those bodies are back there somewhere. Did you ever see anyone, anyone, pickup one of those bodies or body parts and walk off from that circle, back into the woods?

Martin: Just Danny.

Baggs: What did he carry with him, away from the circle, not to the house, but back into the woods?

Martin: He carried a baby back in there.

Baggs: Where did the baby come from?

Martin: The little boy.

Baggs: O.K.

Martin: He took him back in there. I don't know where he took him to.

Baggs: When he came back did he have him with him?

Martin: No.

Baggs: Did he do that more than once?

Martin: Yes.

Baggs: O.K. Did he ever tell you about the place? Did he have a special name for the place, back there??

Martin: Just the bottoms.

Baggs: Just the bottoms?

Fleig: The bottoms is not the circle where the killings took place, is it? That is two places, right?

Martin: I guess, I don't know. I don't know if it is what they call the circle or down in the bottoms where they call the circle or down in the bottoms, where they go back in there or what.

Fleig: The bottoms, is that off their land or some other people's land?

Martin: No, that is on Geneva's land.

Fleig: Geneva's land is not that big.

Martin: I don't know how far them woods go back in there. I don't know if it goes on someone else's property or what.

Fleig: Sure wish you would tell us more about that two-week period with Kelly.

Martin: I was not out there the whole time.

Fleig: I know you weren't out there the whole time, but you did go back.

Martin: No, I didn't. I didn't want to go back.

Baggs: We aren't saying you did.

Fleig: They make you do things, I don't think you did anything that you wanted to do the whole time. I mean, they are owning you, they are forcing you to do everything.

Baggs: You understand that one is the same as 20 times. Once it is done once, once you have explained it once, it is the same as 6 times, 7 times, 8 times, do you understand what I am saying? The fact you went back once or twice more with Danny, doesn't make it any worse than the first time, Connie. You are saying, if you went back, and I believe what you are telling me, yes, that Danny went back and you went back out there to screw around with Kelly some more and mess with her. That is no different than if he went out there once; damn right, once is good enough. We got him there but we would like to know all these other times he went back too. He just hauled you along with him.

Fleig: How many times did he make you go?

Baggs: Danny likes violence; he likes to beat around on people, when he is screwing around with them, doesn't he?

Martin: Yes. [End quoting.]

On January 5, 1994, the following questions were asked of Connie Sue Martin by Gordon Moore, polygraph operator for the Austin Police Department. [Quoting:]

1. Are you lying about Geneva threatening to hurt you if you told anybody about Kelly? Response: No.
2. Are you lying about raping Kelly in the woods like you claimed you all did? Response: No.
3. Are you lying about picking up Kelly in Danny's van like you claimed you all did? Response: No.
4. Are you lying about taking Kelly in the woods behind Geneva's house like you claimed you all did? Response: No.

Examiner's professional opinion: No deception indicated. [End quoting:]

TIMELINE 1994

1/7/94—Volunteer search of Duncan St. house. Among the items removed were jewelry, two Halloween-type or ritual masks and three knives.

Connie Martin stated some of the jewelry belonged to female victims that Danny had killed. She agreed to help match jewelry with possible victims. (This was never done.)

Connie Martin shows us house with cellar in Simpsonville where she and Danny had once lived.

1/8/94—Wanda Kerr put in general population at Harrison County Jail.

1/9/94—Connie Martin gives information of killings at Simpsonville. She states victims' bones were buried wrapped in black plastic.

1/10/94—Search at Simpsonville with cadaver dog and backhoe. Bone fragments found wrapped in black plastic, within 10 feet of where Martin indicated they were buried.

Pieces of metal were also found, but no other bones. Connie Martin stated the black plastic bags were always buried with a piece of metal to make them easy to locate in the event they wished to move them.

(It is our opinion the other bones had already been removed. During the May '93 search of Kerr home metal detectors had been observed.)

Hicks boys identify cellar as the "dungeon".

1/11/94—Fleig sees Sgt. Brown in front of Upshur County Jail. Brown is impatient and concerned about statements made by Wanda Kerr and Connie Martin.

Sgt. Brown is told by Fleig that only Scott Lyford can authorize release of information. Fleig explains to Sgt. Brown that Lyford is the boss and Fleig does not wish to cross him by releasing information without permission.

Sgt. Brown appeared very nervous and asked if he

was mentioned in the statements, then immediately explained he meant his case. Sgt. Brown also stated he did not know Kelly Wilson, however, it was possible she might have served him coffee when working at a local restaurant.

1/16/94—Sent fax to Dr. Carl Raschke on facts relating to rituals performed in the woods.

1/17/94—Received lab report on Simpsonville bones from Dr. David M. Glassman.

Report indicates "Opinion: Based on morphological and radiographic analysis, the bone shaft and associated fragments are most probably human [subadult tibia], although an unequivocal determination cannot be made."

(It is my understanding later lab reports were negative.)

Connie Martin indicated one of the victims was a female juvenile.

1/19/94—DPS lab team at Simpsonville cellar.

Two preliminary field tests indicate the presence of human blood in the cellar. (It is my understanding that the final report was negative.)

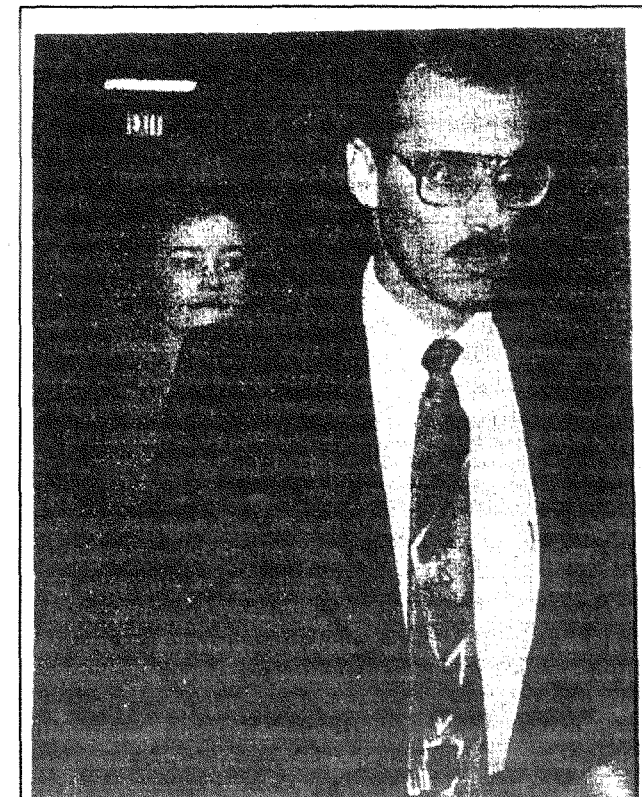
1/20/94—Lyford, Goar, Minshew, Baggs and Fleig met with Tim Cone, D.A.; Mike Martin, City Attorney; and Gilmer Police Chief McAllister in D.A.'s office about grand jury indictments. Tim Cone states he would prefer Lyford handle the case and present information to the grand jury. Cone states he will introduce Lyford to grand jury and let him present evidence.

In the event of Sgt. Brown's indictment, Chief McAllister was asked if he would pick up Sgt. Brown (as it was determined that method of arrest would pose the least danger to all involved and would allow Sgt. Brown the professional courtesy of not being dealt with publicly.) Chief McAllister refused to cooperate in any way. Also met with Judge Garrison.

1/21/94—Grand jury returned indictments.

1/22/94—Met with Mike Martin, City Attorney and Becky Skinner at Gilmer Police Department. Sgt. Brown's records were copied, leaving the copies with the police department as per Chief McAllister. (Later Chief McAllister would give statement to *Gilmer Mirror* that Lyford team had taken originals and had not left any copies.)

1/23/94—Met with Marie Kerr Gray and Ronny Kerr. Marie stated she often saw Brown drinking coffee at the Trace and Duncan St. houses. Marie also stated she had seen a ring on Geneva's finger resembling the one Kelly Wilson was wearing at the time of



SGT. James Brown

her disappearance.

1/24/94—Arraignment of suspects and press conference.

1/25/94—DPS lab team assists in search warrant at Cherokee Trace. Red barn and truck tool box removed.

1/26/94—Volunteer search warrant of Duncan St. house. Among items removed were boots (allegedly worn by Kelly Wilson), beads (used in sexual rituals) and mattress covering.

Connie Martin claimed Danny had killed a female on bed and mattress cover had been covered with blood. Sample of mattress pad was forwarded to DPS lab. Lab report indicated a positive presence of human blood. (No follow up.) [End quoting.]

SGT. BROWN INDICTED

In a newspaper article dated, I believe, January 23, 1994 [quoting:]

GILMER, Texas—A Gilmer police sergeant and 7 members of a family have been arrested and charged with capital murder, kidnapping and sexual assault in the disappearance of 17-year-old Kelly Wilson, missing for 2 years.

They were arraigned here Monday, and the indictments of the 8 men and women stated that Miss Wilson was repeatedly raped and held captive up to 9 or 10 days before she was stabbed to death. Her body has never been found.

Authorities said their investigation continues amid allegations of satanic rituals, and *The Longview News-Journal* reported that some acts by the suspects included human sacrifice. Special prosecutor Scott Lyford of Galveston declined to comment on the newspaper's report.

But Lyford did say, "We are continuing to investigate other aspects of the case, other possible homicides." He added that the investigation will include at least 4 or 5 other possible deaths of women and children, including that of a child missing from California.

Arrested Friday without incident at College Station was Gilmer police Sgt. James York Brown, the leading investigator in the teen's disappearance.

Brown, who had been attending a police management class at Texas A & M University, was returned to Gilmer and was being held in the Upshur County Jail in lieu of bonds totaling \$650,000 on the 3 charges.

He was suspended without pay from the Gilmer police force. The 35-year-old Brown had served as a Franklin County deputy sheriff in the 1970s, County Judge Wayne Foster told *The News* on Monday.

Winnsboro Police Chief Gary Lile said Tuesday that Brown had once applied for a position on his force. From a background check, however, Lile said that Brown's fraternization with high school girls would not be appropriate for a Winnsboro police officer and he was not hired. [End quoting.]

In another article taken from the January 23, 1994 edition of the *Longview News-Journal* [quoting:]

GILMER, Texas—A day after his indictment by an Upshur County grand jury Gilmer Police Sgt. James Brown returned to East Texas to face charges in connection with the disappearance of 17-year-old Kelly Wilson.

Brown, 35, was arraigned at 9:37 a.m. Saturday

and was brought back to Upshur County, said Brazos County Sheriff's deputy Cpl. Carey White. He arrived there 2:30 p.m., and remained in the Upshur County Jail, sheriff's officials said.

Eight other Gilmer area residents, already in jail on child molestation charges, were indicted along with the police officer.

In an article from the January 26, 1994 edition of *The Gilmer Mirror*, [quoting:]

SATANIC RITUALS ALLEGED IN ORIGINAL WARRANTS

The original search warrants executed on the Eugene Kerr residence off Cherokee Trace north of Gilmer contained bizarre allegations of children being sexually abused and forced to participate in satanic rituals.

(Scott Lyford, Special Prosecutor in the child abuse cases, said Tuesday he would "absolutely not" base prosecution in the cases, and the related indictments in the Kelly Wilson case, on any of the alleged cultic aspects of the investigation.)

The warrant was executed May 28, as the first eight of 10 suspects in an alleged ritual child abuse ring were arrested.

During the search for evidence at the residence, a storage building was moved and the ground under it was excavated.

The warrants listed as complainants Sgt. Stephen Baggs, of the Department of Public Safety Narcotics Division in Austin, an expert on "ritually abused children," and Ann Goar of the Upshur County office of the Department of Protective and Regulatory Services.

The affidavit with the warrants alleged that different Kerr children or step-children told investigators at different times about being sexually abused and forced to participate in satanic rituals, including human sacrifice.

The DPRS caseworkers learned about the alleged incidents after the children, who had been taken from their parents by the Child Protective Services, began telling their foster parents.

The affidavit related that some of the children told of being left alone in desolate places, including a dump and in the woods, and told that "the devil will come and get [them]" if they didn't mind.

"The boys were terrified of the devil getting them," the report said.

One boy told an investigator that he collected bones, including human bones. It stated that he had "one bag for black people's bones, another for white people, and one for animal bones."

One of the children claimed he saw "babies being killed" at a residence of one of those arrested. He said he was forced to watch and later forced to kill a baby himself.

The boys also said they were sexually abused.

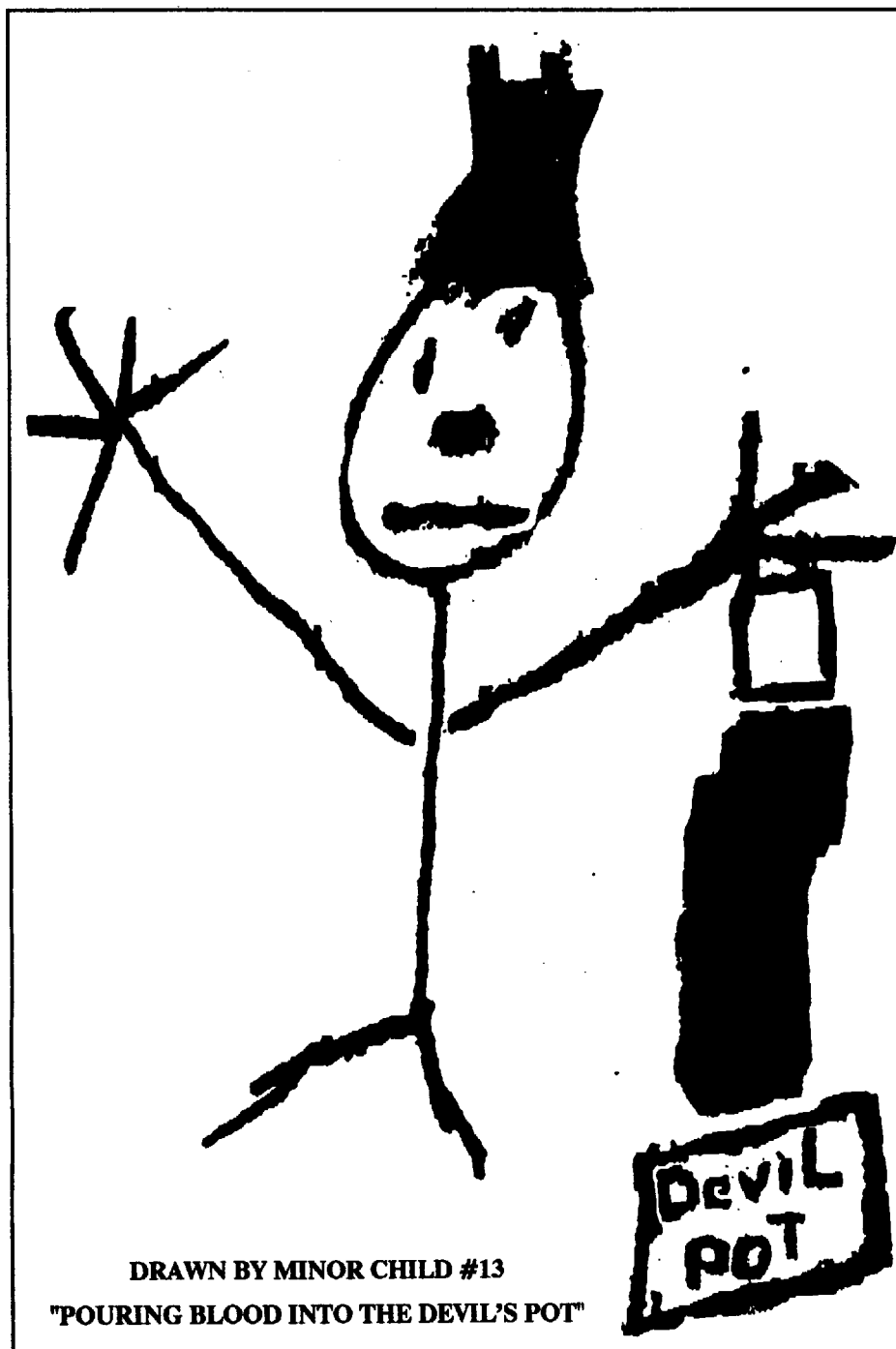
The children said they were told that if they ever informed anyone about the murders, or if they refused to participate, they would be killed in the same way, according to the affidavit.

Two young daughters of one of the accused said that they were videotaped while "making honey" [being forced to perform sexual acts], according to the affidavit for the search warrant. The girls said that the sexual acts were videotaped.

The affidavits quoted the girls as saying they were taken to a dungeon in the woods behind the Kerr house off Cherokee Trace, "the place where the devil plays," to be sexually abused. They said the murders of the babies also took place there.

One boy told the investigators that he witnessed "about 10" child sacrifices, and gave graphic descriptions of being forced to murder babies and drain their blood into a "devil's pot."

Some of the children also told investigators that they were given coffee to drink to which something had been added. They said that after they drank the coffee, they became dizzy, and that was when they were sexu-



Brown was lead investigator in the disappearance of Wilson, a Gilmer High School senior.

She disappeared the evening of Jan. 5, 1992, after making a bank deposit for her employer, Northeast Texas Video. Her 1985 Dodge Charger was found beside the store with a slashed tire.

Brown immediately took charge of the investigation and just days later enlisted the help of FBI agents from Tyler. The *Longview News-Journal* contacted the FBI late Friday and on Saturday, but agents said they could not comment on the case.

Wilson's parents told the *Longview News-Journal* Friday that they do not believe Brown is involved in their daughter's disappearance and praised his work. Cathy Carlson, Kelly Wilson's mother, said she would not believe the charges against Brown until she sees "cold, hard evidence."

Kelly Wilson's father, Robbie Wilson of Natchitoches, La., expressed doubts about the twist his daughter's case has taken. "I have developed into being too much of a skeptic to buy this whole story," he told the *Longview News-Journal*. [End quoting.]

ally abused.

Investigators also said that the children mentioned "a white powder" being sprinkled on cake they were given to eat, after which they became weak and dizzy and both boys and girls were abused sexually.

On May 30, two days after the warrant was executed, Sgt. Baggs filed a return, listing items taken at the Kerr residence.

Listed were seven videotapes, two unlabeled. The five labeled ones had these titles: Ice Skating, Maid, Slaves, Combo #1, and White Satin. [End quoting.]

In an article from the Sunday, January 30, 1994 edition of the *Greenville Herald-Banner*, [quoting:]

POLICE OFFICER ARRESTED IN ABDUCTION RELEASED ON BOND

GILMER, Texas (AP)—One week after his indictment with seven others on charges of kidnapping, sexually assaulting and killing a teenager, Gilmer Police Sgt. James York Brown has been released from jail.

The suspended officer's father, Gene Brown of Sulphur Springs, posted a \$225,000 surety bond on his property in Hopkins County for his son, who was released from the Upshur County jail Friday, a sheriff's spokeswoman said.

State District Judge F.L. "Tiny" Garrison lowered the bond from \$650,000 on Thursday.

The officer faces three charges of aggravated kidnapping, aggravated sexual assault and the capital murder of Kelly D. Wilson, 17, who disappeared two years ago after leaving work at Northeast Texas Video. [End quoting.]

On February, 2, 1994, in *The Gilmer Mirror*, comes [quoting:]

LUCAS GEER RECANTS STORY ON SACRIFICES

A convicted child molester whose story that he witnessed satanic sacrifices at a home near Gilmer helped instigate a raid and arrests there last May has changed his story.

Ultimately, 10 people, most of them members or former members of one family, were arrested on child-abuse charges in that case.

Seven of the original 10 were indicted Jan. 21 along with Gilmer Police Sgt. James Brown and charged in the kidnapping, rape and murder of Kelly Wilson.

Lucas Geer, 25, brother of Wanda Kerr, has told reporters he had participated with other adults in child molestation at the Eugene Kerr residence off Cherokee Trace, but that he made up the parts of his story about participating in human sacrifice and other satanic rituals. Wanda Kerr has been charged with child molestation and also has been indicted in the Wilson case.

He told reporters that he had told the original story because investigators questioning him had been "bugging him." He said he was told that investigators had videotapes showing him participating in crimes at the Kerr residence.

He said he told investigators that he had participated

in at least 10 human sacrifices to get them to leave him alone. "I finally told them what they wanted to hear," he said.

Geer said he doesn't know why his story matched closely that of two children taken from the family of one of the Kerr children. The children told investigators of being forced to participate in killing babies in the Kerr house.

He also passed a polygraph test indicating that his story about the killings was true.

In his original story, Geer said the satanic sacrifices took place over a two-year period in the woods behind the Kerr house. He said they were witnessed by children.

Geer, serving a 10-year sentence at the Texas Department of Corrections Beto 1 Unit near Palestine for child molestation, said that he gave the story after being questioned for several hours.

Special Prosecutor Scott Lyford said Geer's story change will not have any effect on prosecution of the Kelly Wilson case, since Geer was in prison at the time she disappeared Jan. 5, 1992. [End quoting.]

In another article from the February 2, 1994 edition of *The Gilmer Mirror*, [quoting:]

CHILD ABUSE LAW VICTIMS SET RALLY HERE MONDAY

Brown Indictment Viewed As 'Red Herring'
by Mac Overton

Representatives of VOCAL (Victims of Child-Abuse Laws) plan a rally Monday, Feb. 7, in support of Gilmer Police Sgt. James Brown, who was indicted Jan. 21 in the disappearance of Kelly Wilson.

A spokesman for the group said they view Brown's indictment as a "red herring" to divert attention from severe injuries suffered by a Gilmer child while in custody of Child Protective Services.

Don Holeman, Tammy Jo Smith and several members of the Eugene Kerr family who were already charged with participation in an alleged Gilmer child-abuse ring, have also been charged with participation in the kidnapping, rape and murder of Kelly Wilson.

The rally will be at 9 a.m. at Gilmer City Hall, according to a VOCAL spokesman.

Tom Owens, president of the Texas State Chapter of VOCAL, said the rally is really prompted by injuries suffered by Danny Kerr Jr., whose parents are among those arrested.

Danny Jr., 7 was beaten severely by his foster father while in a Colorado City foster home, where he was placed by Child Protective Services. Danny Jr. remains comatose.

Danny's foster father shot himself to death Nov. 8, the day after he took Danny to an emergency room at a Colorado City hospital. Two days later, his foster mother died of a drug overdose.

Danny and his siblings had been taken from their parents after an investigation and the arrest of their parents, Danny Kerr Sr. and Connie Martin, and other members of the Kerr family May 29. Holeman and Ms. Smith were also arrested and their children taken into CPS custody at that point.

The affidavit by investigator Steve Baggs had alleged sexual, ritual and satanic abuse had been committed against children of the couple and the others arrested.

"Nobody remembers Danny (Jr.) anymore," Owens said. He said that Child Protective Services had begun to come under fire from media and others after the incident, but that everyone had forgotten the Kerr child after the recent indictments alleging some of the ones arrested in the alleged child-abuse ring were involved in Miss Wilson's disappearance Jan. 5, 1992.

"We want to know who's going to take responsibility for Danny's injuries. Here you have a child who is going to be a vegetable. He was taken from an alleged abusive environment and put into an environment where he most definitely did suffer abuse," Owens said.

Owens, a paralegal, said he had become involved with VOCAL after he was wrongly accused of having committed child abuse during a child-custody suit following a divorce. "I was once accused, but they were unsubstantiated allegations, and were dropped," he said.

VOCAL provides legal help for those falsely ac-

— THE GILMER MIRROR, Gilmer, Texas February 12, 1994



Mirror Photo / Ma

Six Defendants in the Kelly Wilson case sit in the jury box at the 15th District courtroom Thursday while waiting for a change of venue hearing. Front from left are Don Holeman and Tammie Smith. Rear from left are Geneva and Eugene Kerr and their sons Danny and Wendell Kerr.

cused of child abuse, he said.

He cited statistics released by a children's rights specialist with the American Civil Liberties Union that "foster children are 10 times as likely to suffer serious injury while in foster care, and three times as likely to die in foster care, as children with their own families."

He also cited information from CPS that "the number of children who died in CPS custody was up seriously in Texas last year."

Owens said the group will also call for the resignation of Special Prosecutor Scott Lyford because of his handling of the case. [End quoting.]

Returning to the Timeline, [quoting:]

TIMELINE

2/94—Lyford talked to Shane Phelps and requested help from the Attorney General's office.

2/2/94—Met with FBI Agent Norman Middlenton in Tyler, Tx.

While eating supper at Ann Goar's house, received an anonymous telephone call. Could hear only the sounds of a baby being made to cry. (This was very disturbing.)

2/7/94—VOCAL (Victims of Child Abuse Laws) rally at Gilmer courthouse square.

Wanda Kerr requests to be hypnotized in order to remember details of truck log and Kelly Wilson case. (This never took place.)

2/17/94—Connie Martin identifies small gold ring as one she saw on a child killed at the Kerr home.

2/18/94—Shane Phelps and team from Attorney General's office arrive for briefing.

2/25/94—Chief McAllister tells Fleig he has additional information about the Kelly Wilson case, previously unknown to the Lyford team. However, he refuses to release the information and states it is his intention to give it to Mr. Moore, Sgt. Brown's lawyer.

2/26/94—Met with Robby Wilson (Kelly's father) and wife. They are not satisfied and insist they will see Brown released.

Judge James B. Zimmerman of Dallas appointed to hear Wilson case.

2/27/94—Dallas Morning News publishes article attacking investigation and evidence in Gilmer case. [End quoting.]

In an article from the February 26, 1994 edition of *The Gilmer Mirror*, [quoting:]

Lyford Received Information In December TRUCK LOGS INDICATE KERR OUT OF STATE ON DATE KELLY VANISHED

by Mac Overton

Records from a Van Buren, Arkansas trucking company indicate Wendell Kerr was in New York state when Kelly Wilson disappeared.

And information filed this month with Upshur County indicates Special Prosecutor Scott Lyford had the records more than a month before he presented an Upshur County Grand Jury with evidence resulting in the indictments of Kerr and others.

[Later in article...]

According to copies of trucking logs for Dec. 29, 1991, through Jan. 16, 1992, received anonymously at *The Mirror*, Wendell Kerr was on an extended trucking run which took him to Buffalo, New York, during the closing days of 1991 and the first weeks of 1992. Kerr was based out of Shreveport, La. at the time, and was a driver for USA Truck Inc. of Van Buren, Arkansas.

An examination of Special Prosecutor Lyford's voucher for December, 1993, shows that on Dec. 15, Lyford drove to Van Buren, Ark., to "review records from USA Truck officials to gather copies of evidence."

Copies of Kerr's log sheets show Kerr as off-duty in West Memphis, Ark., on Dec. 29, 1991. On Dec. 30, he logged 338 miles on a run from West Memphis to Bastrop, La., according to his log.

On Dec. 31, he logged 212 miles, ending up back in West Memphis, Ark.

On New Year's Day, 1992, the log shows 536 miles, starting in West Memphis, Ark., and ending up in Monee, Il.

He only drove 25.5 miles on Jan. 2, according to the logs, ending up in Blue Island, Il.

On Jan. 3, 1993, the log shows Kerr starting out in Blue Island, Il., and driving 280 miles to West Unity,

a drive of 510 miles. A correction notice supplied by a company clerk in the USA Truck Inc. fuel-tax department, and sent to the Safety Department, states that a notation about Salisbury, S.C., should read Salisbury, North Carolina. An accident is also noted in Greenville, S.C.

On Jan. 14, 1992, the date targeted by the prosecution as being "on or about" the time of Miss Wilson's murder, Kerr's log shows, a run of 459 miles, with Kerr starting in Sandy Cross, Ga., and driving 459 miles to reach Alton, La.

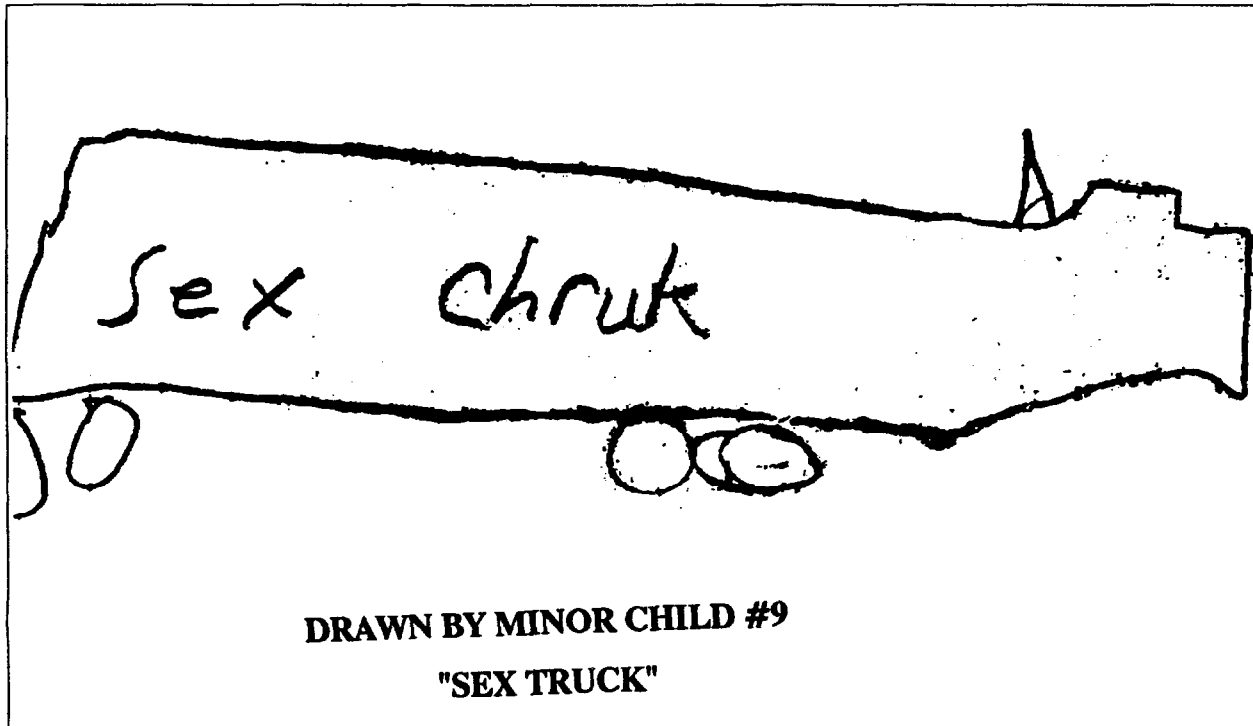
The entry for Jan. 15 shows 520 miles were logged, starting in Alton, La., and proceeding to Flatonia, Texas. The log also shows an accident on the road in Lafayette, La.

Log sheets show that, on Jan. 16, two days after he allegedly participated in the murder of Miss Wilson,

Kerr drove 520 miles from Flatonia, Texas, through San Antonio and Houston and ending up in Lafayette, La.

While the logs seem authentic, law enforcement officials say logs can be falsified. However, while logs may be falsified for several days, they are still generally considered accurate as far as recording delivery of loads. [End quoting.]

An article appearing in the February 27, 1994 edition of *The Dallas Morning News* is believed, quoting



Ohio.

The entry for Jan. 4 shows Kerr starting in West Unity, Ohio, driving through Pennsylvania, and ending up in Buffalo, NY, a distance of 408 miles.

The entry for Jan. 5, the date of Miss Wilson's disappearance, shows Kerr off-duty in Buffalo, NY.

[Clue—examine the gasoline purchase records from the period of January 3-January 6. Something just doesn't add up. In fact, for each of the critical time periods involved, examination of the gasoline records is well advised. Also, Wanda informed investigators that Wendell kept two (2) truck logs—a common practice among truck drivers.]

On Jan. 6, logs state that he started in Buffalo and drove 510 miles to Kirkland, Ohio. An attached memo from the trucking company's fuel-tax department to the company's safety department states that Kerr incorrectly listed Buffalo, and that the correct point of departure was Amherst, N.Y.

He drove 500 miles on Jan. 7, 1992, from Kirkland, Ohio to Racine, Wisconsin.

The log for Jan. 8, 1992, indicates a run of 484.5 miles, starting in Racine and ending up in Shelbyville, Kentucky.

On Jan. 9, he drove another 248 miles to Glendale, Ky.

(Part of the data is missing from *The Mirror's* copy of the Jan. 10 log, but it indicates 283 miles were driven.)

The log sheet for Jan. 11 shows a 416-mile run from Dayton, Ohio, to Raphine, Virginia.

On Jan. 12, Kerr's log shows 127.5 miles from Raphine, Va., to Fredericksburg, Va.

The entries on the Jan. 13 log show him starting in Fredericksburg and ending up in Sandy Cross, Georgia,

former investigators in the case, "to have been a major factor in the decision for the Attorney General's office to take over the Wilson Case. When this article was written, Judge Garrison had issued a 'gag order' and the defense took advantage of the silence to release false information." The title of the article is, *Evidence Scant Against Officer In Gilmer Case—Prosecutor vows to make case stick; FBI skeptical of charges.*

Returning to the Timeline, [quoting:]

3/1/94—Raymond Smith ID's Herbison and Shoemaker from video lineup as the two subjects that had sexually abused him with Don Holeman and Tammy. (To my knowledge this has never been followed-up on.)

3/5/94—CLEAT (Combined Law Enforcement Agencies Of Texas) requests that Attorney General's office investigate Gilmer case.

Lyford announces he is ready to try cases on child molesting. [End quoting.]

In an article appearing in the March 5, 1995 edition of *The Gilmer Mirror* written by Mac Overton, [quoting:]

Scott Lyford, in a special meeting with the Upshur County Grand Jury Friday morning, announced he has resigned as special prosecutor for the Kelly Wilson case and a number of child-molestation cases in Upshur County, according to unconfirmed reports. [End quoting.]

In another article appearing in the same edition of *The Gilmer Mirror*, [quoting:]

The attorney for James Brown, one of eight defendants charged with capital murder in the Kelly Wilson case, filed a request Friday morning for a restraining order and temporary injunction against Special Prosecutor Scott Lyford.

The requests asks that Lyford be restrained from

"subpoenaing witnesses from the grand jury for the purpose of trial preparation." [End quoting.]

Returning to the Timeline, [quoting:]

3/10/94—Connie Martin has last visit with Little Danny; however, her attorney, Dwight Brannon, suggests she not sign relinquishment papers at this time.

3/11/94—Met with Shane Phelps and staff at Attorney General's office in Austin. Shane Phelps informed us the A.G. intended to take over the cases. However, there would be a period of three to four weeks for debriefing and orderly transition. The Lyford team agreed we would do everything possible to cooperate during this transition. (No debriefing or period of transition took place.)

VOCAL holds second rally in Gilmer.

3/12/94—Connie Martin has last visit with other four children. Ronny Kerr reports shots fired at his home the night before.

3/14/94—Shane Phelps and A.G. staff dismiss all charges relating to Kelly Wilson and inform Fleig and Baggs that their services are no longer needed. (There was no debriefing or period of orderly transition.) [End quoting.] And there were no explanations given.

It was after State Representative Bob Glaze telephoned the State Attorney General's office asking that they become involved in the Kerr Case that Shane Phelps, Assistant Attorney General, became involved. State Representative Bob Glaze lives just down the street from the Kerrs and is a long time family friend of the Kerrs. Bob Glaze is also responsible for financial appropriations for the State Attorney General's office! While incarcerated, phone records indicate several phone calls from defendants directly to Bob Glaze.

As a sidebar, Suspect Roger Don Holeman, while facing child abuse charges in Gladewater, Texas, used Bob Glaze as a reference.

In an article appearing in the Wednesday, March 16, 1994 edition of *The Gilmer Mirror*, [quoting:]

CHARGES AGAINST 8 IN KELLY WILSON CASE DISMISSED BY STATE

by Mac Overton

The state has dropped charges against eight Gilmer residents in the disappearance of Kelly Wilson, citing "insufficient evidence to convict at this time."

The development came Monday in a routine hearing turned bizarre, with the Attorney General's office asking that charges be dropped and attorneys for most of the defendants objecting to the dismissals.

Visiting Judge James B. Zimmermann said that, in 17 years as a District Judge, he had never seen so many major charges dropped at once. He said he did not know until Monday morning that the state would ask him to dismiss charges.

Suspended Gilmer Police Sgt. James Brown, and seven others, including Eugene Kerr, Geneva Kerr, Wendell Kerr, Wanda Kerr, Danny Kerr, Roger Don Holeman and Tammy Jo Smith, had been indicted Jan. 21 on charges they participated in the kidnapping, rape and ritual murder of Miss Wilson. The Gilmer teenager disappeared Jan. 5, 1992, and no trace of her has been found.

Brown had been chief investigator on her case until he was indicted.

David Moore, attorney for Brown, stated an objection to the dismissals, asking that they be allowed to go to trial on the original indictments or have charges dismissed "with prejudice," meaning they could not be re-filed. Attorneys for most of the other defendants filed similar objections on behalf of their clients.

James Moore (no relation to David Moore), who is attorney for Geneva Kerr, said, "What we're looking to do is to have some finality to this." He said that the defendants "still have to live under fear that the state will come back and reindict."

Zimmermann, appointed to hear the cases after

115th District Judge F.L. "Tiny" Garrison removed himself, overruled all the objections, and said the dismissals were "without prejudice," meaning they can be refiled by a future Grand Jury.

Zimmerman also granted a motion by Moore to allow Moore to continue as Brown's court-appointed attorney until the case is completely resolved.

Zimmermann also said that he will bring the judge who appointed him "up to speed" on the cases, adding that "these are highly unusual times and highly unusual cases." He did not elaborate.

The visiting judge made a point of greeting Brown from the bench after adjourning the hearing.

At a press conference after the proceedings, Shane Phelps of Attorney General Dan Morales' office said that the cases were dismissed because "evidence is presently insufficient" to bring convictions.

"The investigation [into Kelly Wilson's disappearance] is not over...the investigation continues."

Special Prosecutor Scott Lyford, who went to the Grand Jury with information which resulted in the indictments, defended his investigation, and told reporters that the Upshur County Grand Jury "is going to investigate the case, and we're going to find out what happened to Kelly Wilson."

In response to a question about whether indicting Brown was a "mistake," Lyford said that he wouldn't address that issue because it would involve a discussion of evidence.

He declined to answer questions about whether the indictments should have been filed in the first place, and abruptly walked away as a barrage of questions continued.

[Later in the article...]

Meanwhile, a subpoena was delivered Monday to Gilmer Police Chief Al McAllister by the Attorney General's assistants, summoning McAllister to testify to a special meeting of the Upshur Grand Jury March 23, 1994. [End quoting.]

In the same edition of *The Gilmer Mirror*, also by Mac Overton, [quoting:]

Suspended Gilmer Police Sgt. James Brown proclaimed his happiness that the state has dropped charges against him Monday, but said that "I will not feel totally vindicated until this investigation of me comes to an end or I am acquitted."

Reading from a prepared statement, Brown said that being charged with the kidnapping, rape and capital murder of Kelly Wilson "has been a grueling nightmare for myself, my wife, my family and friends."

Brown made the announcement in a press conference Monday afternoon at the office of his attorney, David Moore of Longview.

"I am very happy with today's turn of events," he said. "It is the best news I have had in a while. I am encouraged that the Attorney General, after carefully reviewing the evidence, has concluded that the evidence is insufficient to support the indictment. I hope that this signals that a fair and impartial investigation will be made from this point forward."

"While I feel exonerated by today's action, I will not feel totally vindicated until this investigation of me comes to an end or I am acquitted." [End quoting.]

From an article in the March 19, 1994 edition of *The Gilmer Mirror*, [quoting:]

Sgt. James Brown, given back pay and offered his job back by the City of Gilmer after indictments against him were dropped by special prosecutors from the Attorney General's office Monday, will probably return to work after taking three weeks' accumulated sick leave. [End quoting.]

In an article from the March 30 edition of *The Gilmer Mirror*, [quoting:]

Federal civil rights suits have been filed against Child Protective Services in both Smith and Upshur Counties.

CPS regional supervisor Linda Fleming in Tyler said she is prohibited from commenting on cases under litigation. However, she said that they have not been

formally notified of civil rights suits against the CPS in this area.

In the Upshur County case, Cloy and Paulette Kerr filed a civil-rights violation complaint on behalf of their nephew, Danny Kerr Jr., according to Tom Owens, Texas president of VOCAL (Victims of Child Abuse Laws). [End quoting.]

Returning to the Timeline, [quoting:]

3/24/94—Bonds reduced on Gene and Geneva Kerr, Smith and Holeman. Holeman and Smith released on bond.

4/9/94—Connie Martin and Wanda Kerr moved from Harrison County Jail back to Upshur County Jail.

(From April to July when Martin was released on bond she claims she was raped, continually harassed and placed in danger by being in the same jail with Danny Kerr. On more than one occasion Danny Kerr was allowed to harass her through her cell door or was standing by the telephone when she attempted to make a call. She was told she could not call any member of the Lyford team and would be in trouble if she did.)

Connie Martin stated she reported the rape and harassment to her attorney and no action was taken.

4/29/94—Lisa Tanner of Attorney General's office requests Fleig to appear at Gilmer Grand Jury. (Ms. Tanner would not give Fleig information as to subject of investigation.) Fleig refuses to go without subpoena. Grand Jury is canceled.

5/15/94—*Dallas Morning News* runs articles on Lappes' suicides and Debbie Minshew and Ann Goar. Both articles contain misinformation and gross exaggerations. [End quoting.]

ATTORNEY GENERAL'S REPORT

What follows is the official Attorney General's report by prosecutors on the Kelly Wilson case dated June 20, 1994. The documentation received by *CONTACT* are pages 14 through 27. I am including these pages in their entirety here. [Quoting:]

So far this report doesn't prove with hard evidence that Denton killed Kelly Wilson but it does reflect facts that strongly suggest that he is a very prime suspect because of his personality and various versions of his whereabouts. Perhaps the most telling evidence of this is actually listening to the tapes of his Grand Jury testimony where he at times struggles for answers.

Another interesting aspect mentioned earlier in this report is the fact that the car Denton was driving on the night of Kelly's disappearance was a 1984 Chevrolet Celebrity. This car was purchased on 8-29-91 by Denton's father and was sold on approximately 2-11-92 to a dealer in Louisiana to be shipped to Mexico. The FBI did a vacuum of the car's interior and recovered debris which included hair strands. Also, the FBI noted that the truck mat was missing from the car. A copy of the vehicle title records are in Exh. P.

6-1-94: On 5-31-94 Investigator Idol received a call from Mrs. Robbie Wilson who states that she and her husband have received information that the Wilson son Kyle has AB Negative blood type and she said that Sgt. Brown had told her husband, Robbie, that his ex-wife has A Positive blood. She said Robbie has A positive blood and she has called a hospital who has told her that two parents who have A Positive blood cannot bear an offspring with AB Negative blood. She feels Kelly knew this fact which would make Kyle a bastard child and that Kelly was going to tell this to Robbie and this may have been a motive if Cathy Carlson had a hand in Kelly's demise.

On 6-1-94 Robbie Wilson called and expressed the same question and concern and asked if we knew Cathy Carlson's bloodtype. I told him "no" and would not release any information in the files. [This supplement made for documentation purposes only.]

6-2-94: Up until this time this report has focused upon suspects who were not initially indicted in the murder of Kelly Wilson. It is common knowledge that in January 1994 several members of the Gilmer Kerr

family as well as Sgt. James Brown were indicted in this case as a result of the efforts of Scott Lyford who had been appointed a special prosecutor to look into sexual abuse involving the Kerr children. During this investigation the investigative team received information that the Kerr family and several of their friends had not only been involved in sexually abusing children but also were involved in the torture and murder of Kelly Wilson. Two of the suspects in this sex abuse case later testified that Sgt. Brown was also involved with them in the death of Kelly. This information led to the subsequent indictments of these people for aggravated kidnapping, aggravated sexual assault and capital murder. After strong requests from local officials, the OAG agreed to take over the investigation into the disappearance of Kelly Wilson. After careful review, of the cases of capital murder against the Kerrs and Sgt. James Brown, Division Chief dismissed the indictments for lack of evidence. The focus of this part of the investigation will focus on the disappearance of Kelly Wilson and will not involve the sexual abuse charges. The sexual abuse charges are actively, and separately, being pursued by the State-wide Child Sexual Abuse Section of the Prosecutor Assistance Division.

Division Chief Shane Phelps has directed the investigators of the Prosecutor Assistance Division to concentrate on whether Sgt. James Brown (as well as the Kerrs) are responsible for the disappearance of Kelly Wilson. In looking at all of the events that led to these indictments, it was found that evidence has been uncovered and/or confirmed that exonerates or appears to exonerate both Sgt. James Brown and Wendell E. Kerr, who was also indicted in the murder. In order to keep this report in an organized format, the first case to examine will be that of James Brown.

On 5/December/93 Wanda Kerr made a written statement where she states that after New Year's Day in 1992, she and her husband Wendell Kerr were driving a commercial carrier for USA Trucking and arrived in Gilmer. They went to the home of Gene and Geneva Kerr and then met with Danny Kerr and Connie Martin. She states the group then went to Gilmer in a green van and drove to the video store. The group saw Kelly Wilson outside the store and Danny Kerr asked Wilson if she "would she like to see his mama" at which time Kelly got into the van and went back to the house with them. Once back at the house of Gene and Geneva Kerr, the group proceeded to disrobe Kelly and she was sexually assaulted and the statement ends with Wendell Kerr taking a knife and going to an area where Kelly was bound and then returning with the knife with blood dripping from it.

What will become important about this statement is that nowhere in this statement that concerns the violent sexual assault and possible murder of Kelly Wilson is the name of James Brown ever mentioned as being a participant. Several people are named [to include Wendell Kerr, which will become important later] but not James Brown. [Exhibit 1]

Then on 9/December/93 Connie Martin gave a written statement that reports the same group, to include Wendell Kerr, picked up Kelly Wilson at the video store and took her to the Kerr Home where she was assaulted sexually. Nowhere in this statement is James Brown's name mentioned as being a participant

nor is his name even mentioned. [Exhibit 2]

So far we have two separate individuals who are admitting to a sexual assault and James Brown's name is never mentioned. However, in both statements Wendell Kerr's name is mentioned.

Then on 6/January/94 Connie Martin is interviewed over a period of several hours by the Scott Lyford team and these interviews are on tape. The Lyford team has released these tapes to us and also has released a

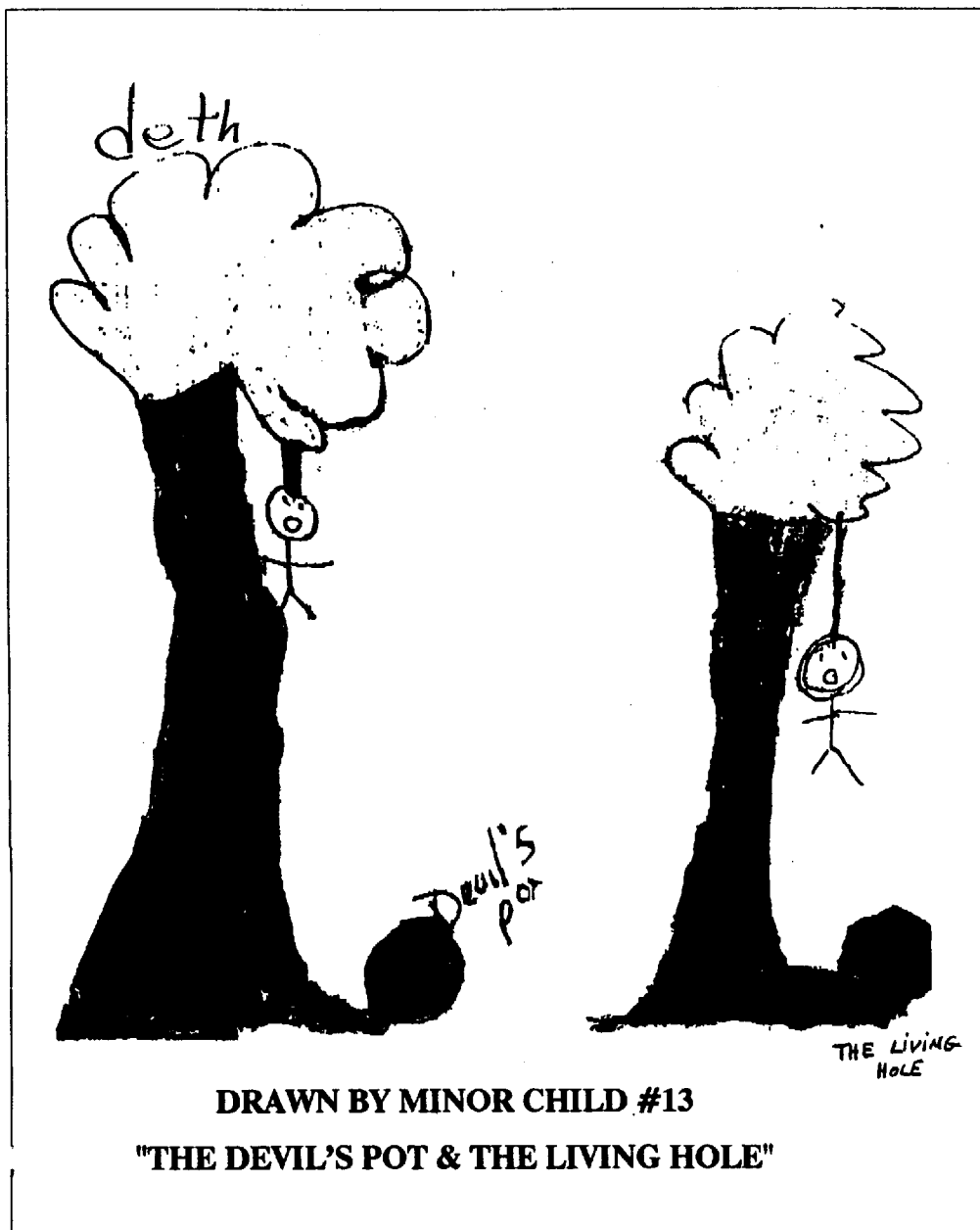
nology in days from the time Kelly was missing.

Martin says Brown was present on the date of the abduction which was 5/January/94. She says Brown was driving a green van and in the tape said he was wearing his police uniform and had on his gunbelt. She then goes into detail what perversions Brown performed on the victim in the presence of 10-12 other actors. The Gilmer Police Dept. work schedule for the month of January 1992 shows Brown to be off, as this was a Sunday and Brown was off on weekends. [Exhibit 4] The OAG obtained the original copy of Brown's diary from Brown's attorney, David Moore, and for that date Brown writes that he was with someone and woke up at 8:00 a.m. and then goes into the details of the day with them visiting various relatives and the day ends with "we" having pizza for supper and talking the rest of the evening. The "we" Brown refers to is himself and his girlfriend Debbie. [This person no longer lives with Brown but does live in Gilmer and attempts will be made to contact her through Murray Jordan of the Upshur Co. Sheriff's Dept.] [See diary content in Exhibit 5] On 6-6-94 Chief Deputy Jordan interviewed and received a written statement from Debra Dessify and she lives at PO Box 1462 in Gilmer, Texas and her current telephone number is 903-734-5061. Dessify states that she recalls that on 5/January/92 Brown was home with her and that on that date they visited his parent's home. They had lunch there and then returned home at approximately 6:00 p.m. and later that evening they had pizza and they went to bed at about 10:00 p.m. This information coincides with the information in Brown's diary as illustrated in Exhibit 5. [See Dessify's statement in Exhibit 10.]

It should be noted that for this date Martin went into precise detail about who ate what for supper and what the food looked like and where they all slept and so on.

The next date that Martin states that Brown was present was on Wednesday, 8/January/92 "at about 7:30 or 8:00 p.m." Again, Martin goes into precise detail about Brown being dressed in his uniform and this time he

is in his patrol car. She describes how he parked close to the house and she said he had his portable radio with him. According to Brown's original field notes on the Wilson case he writes that at 7:30 p.m. on 8/January/92 he was talking to a William Dodson and then shows talking to a Bill Webb and a Commander Don Gobbel at the same time. Then, according to his field notes, Brown writes that he was interviewing Michael Bibby at 7:50 p.m. According to Brown's handwritten offense report for 8/January/92, he shows talking to Dodson but does not give a time. However, in the next entry Brown shows he talked to Webb at 7:35 p.m. and Gobbel at 7:40 p.m. Then at 7:55 p.m. Brown's report shows Brown to be talking to Bibby. Brown's diary entry for this date reflects he talked to some kids who were skateboarding in the area at 8:30 p.m. and indicated that there was a lead in the case. Also obtained by the OAG was a group of small pocket notebooks similar to the ones a police officer keeps in a shirt pocket and there is a page of one of these that has the name of Commander Don Bolber followed by the name of Michael Bibby and it indicates a time of 8:30 and 8:45 but gives no date. [See Exhibit 6 for Brown's field notes and case report pages, the diary entry for 1-8-92 and the copy of the small notebook page]



DRAWN BY MINOR CHILD #13
"THE DEVIL'S POT & THE LIVING HOLE"

synopsis of the tapes in written format. [Exhibit 3] The account details, in the words of Martin, a graphic and gruesome description of rape, torture and degradation as it allegedly occurred to Kelly Wilson over a period of ten days, beginning on 5/January/92 with her abduction and ending on 14/January/92 with her death. In these taped interviews, Martin goes into minute detail about what each person did to Kelly on certain days within this period, and even into specific times of day and night even though the event occurred two years earlier. It is in these tapes and on the synopsis that Martin brings into the story that Sgt. James Brown was present and participated and she was able to tell in minute detail the exact sex acts Brown performed and what his exact words were while he was assaulting Kelly. Martin was able to do the same for Wendell Kerr. [The importance of this will be illustrated later in this report]. The reader needs to recall that Martin never mentioned Brown in her first statement in Exhibit two.

Now I will compare the times and dates that Martin said Brown was present while the week-long torture and rape of Kelly was transpiring with the documentary material that places Brown at other locations. Please note that the synopsis is not dated but follows a chro-

The next time that Martin reports that Brown was present for torturing and sexually assaulting the victim was on Monday, 13/January/92 at approximately 8:00 p.m. and again he was in his patrol car. Brown's field notes and report reflect that he had activity on those dates but do not give specific times. The diary is also of no value on this date except he indicates the case is continuing.

The last time Martin indicates that Brown was present for these activities was on Tuesday, 14/January/92. On this date, according to Martin, Brown arrives in his patrol car at 8:45 p.m. and the group waits until approximately 11:00 p.m. to take Kelly into the woods for what would be the last time because she was alleged by Martin to have been killed on this night. Again, Brown is in his patrol car and has his uniform on. The group had perverted sex again and then the victim was methodically processed with a knife and the group drank her blood and then hanged her body in a tree to allow body fluids to collect in a pot.

This night is of special interest in the investigation because according to Gilmer police chief Al McAllister, Brown was summoned to the hospital during this period to take a statement from a suspect who had been injured in an aggravated assault. The officer who handled the case was named DeCuir and he now works at the Sheriff's Office. I have found in the Lyford file the original copies of the Gilmer PD officer patrol reports for January/92. In the group was a report dated 14/January/92 indicating the activities of DeCuir who was working the midnight shift. At 11:15 p.m. he reports going out of service at the Baylor ER in reference to an aggravated assault case. I also have a copy of the offense report and a statement Brown took. The report indicates that DeCuir arrived at the hospital at 11:15 p.m. on Tuesday, 1-14-92 and also indicates he notified Brown who reported to the justice center and interviewed the suspect. Brown then made a supplement report that he met with the suspect at 12:45 a.m. January 15, 1992 and took a statement from him. The rights warning sheet is also date/timed January 15, 1992 at 12:45 a.m. [See Exhibit 7] On 6-6-94, Murray Jordan interviewed Deputy DeCuir and DeCuir recalled the case and stated in a written statement that on the night of this incident, 14/January/92, he called James Brown at Brown's home very shortly after arriving at the hospital at 11:15 p.m.. DeCuir's statement is in Exhibit 11.

If Brown gave the warning and took the statement at 12:45 a.m., this means he would have had to have had time to be notified and drive to the justice center. He probably would have had a briefing on the case so this means he was probably notified at least 30 minutes prior to the 12:45 a.m. or at about midnight or shortly thereafter. In her taped interview, Martin says that the orgy started at 11:00 p.m. Then she states that five people, to include Brown, had sex with Kelly, cut her up and drew pictures on their bodies in Kelly's blood, hanged her up "in the name of Satan" for her blood to drip out and then drank the blood. If this statement is true, Brown was the fourth person to violate the victim. All of this would have had to have happened in a very short time, less than a few minutes, because Brown had to get to the justice center to interview the suspect. He would have had to undress, watch several people have sex, have sex himself, watch more people have sex, watch a body be killed and cut up, had the blood splashed on his chest, drink the blood, get dressed and respond to the justice center in approximately no more than an hour. This does not include having to clean the blood from his body before putting on his uniform. [AS STATED EARLIER, I AM NOT TRYING TO BE HUMOROUS IN THIS ANALYSIS. I AM TRYING TO SHOW THE FACTS THAT ARE PURPORTED BY ONE PERSON AND COMPARE IT TO THE DOCUMENTARY EVIDENCE AVAILABLE FROM OFFICIAL POLICE FILES.] I contacted Murray Jordan, Chief Deputy of the Upshur Co. SO where James DeCuir now works and he interviewed DeCuir who recalled the aggravated

assault investigation that night. DeCuir stated that shortly after he arrived at the hospital at 11:15 a.m. on 1-14-92 he called James Brown personally at Brown's home and Brown came downtown to interview the suspect. DeCuir gave a statement to this effect and he is available for Grand Jury testimony. [Exhibit 11]

I have also been in contact via telephone with a Shane Wilson, 721 Buffalo, Gilmer, TX Phone W-903-365-2295 and H-903-843-3403. Wilson was a police reserv. with the Gilmer PD and he assisted Brown almost entirely the first several weeks of the Wilson case. He states that there was never a time that Brown was out of pocket and that they worked late into the night the first several weeks chasing leads and questioning people. He states that he never saw Brown drive any type of van and that the only vehicle owned by Brown was a pickup. Brown did drive the patrol car off duty but never wore a uniform off-duty. Wilson states that he can testify that he was with Brown when Brown drove into rural areas checking creeks and brush and that these areas included Barnwell Mountain, Cherokee Trace and Kelsey's Bottom. To his knowledge, Brown knew one of the Kerrs because they had worked together at one time but he had no special friendship with them. Also, he stated that Brown never made any comments about knowing Kelly Wilson or ever wanting to sleep with her. Wilson described himself as Brown's best friend and said this was the first time he had ever been contacted by investigators and described the arrest of Brown as "INSANE." According to Wilson, Scott Lyford and Brown came to odds when Brown investigated the whereabouts of Wendell Kerr during the first several days of the case and discovered that Kerr was working and driving a truck 2,000 miles from Gilmer during this time. He said Lyford had threatened Brown with revenge and had apparently gotten it. Wilson stated that he will testify before a Grand Jury. On 6-7-94 I took a written statement from Wilson as to these facts. [Exhibit 12]

There is a report in the Lyford files dated 6-30-93 which was written by Brown that indicates a Judge Livengood had received information that Kelly had been abducted, murdered and dismembered by the Kerr family and others. This information had been given to the Judge by an unnamed juvenile. Brown's report indicates that he went to check Kerr's whereabouts after Kelly came up missing. Kerr told Brown he was driving a truck for USA Trucking and that the information could be verified. On the same date Brown contacted a Jerry Seiter of USA Trucking in Van Buren, Ark. who verified that Wendell Kerr was in fact driving a truck for them at the time and Brown ends his report with stating Kerr was being truthful and that USA was sending copies of his work records. [Exhibit 8] The OAG has obtained a fax page from USA to Brown dated 7-6-93 where they sent copies of Kerr's log sheets and the logs are attached. [MORE ON THE LOGS LATER IN THIS REPORT]

The OAG has also located a report written by Brown on 12-14-93 in which Brown wrote that he had met with Scott Lyford and was told he would have no further access to the case and that Lyford told him if he rejected this, that attempts would be made to discredit Brown. Brown goes on to state that the special prosecutor and DHS personnel were lying about facts and that there was an attempt to threaten him. This report is marked Grand Jury Exhibit 5 as it was apparently used by the Grand Jury. [Exhibit 9]

Also found in the Lyford Files were original log books of Wendell Kerr from USA Trucking along with bills of lading and original gas receipts for truck fuel. These items all have original signatures in the name of Wendell Kerr written on them. I have secured this as evidence and turned these documents over to the DPS forensic laboratory in Austin and am awaiting permission from the attorney of Wendell Kerr to allow Kerr to give us a sample of his handwriting. Lisa Tanner is handling the contact with the attorney.

I have studied the logs and gas tickets and bills of

lading and it shows that from 12-2791 until 1-17-92 Wendell Kerr was operating a truck for USA in Arkansas, Louisiana, Illinois, Ohio, New York, Pennsylvania, Kentucky, West Virginia and Virginia.

Specifically, on 1-5-92 [Date of Kelly's disappearance] the log shows Kerr to be in Buffalo, NY [See list below for next nine-day schedule according to the logs].

1-6-92 - New York and Ohio
1-7-92 - Ohio and Wisconsin
1-8-92 - Wisconsin and Indiana
1-9-92 - Kentucky
1-10-92 - Kentucky and Ohio
1-11-92 - Ohio, West Virginia and Virginia
1-12-92 - Virginia
1-13-92 - Virginia and South Carolina
1-14-92 [Date of Kelly's death according to Martin] - Georgia, Alabama and Louisiana

I will not attach these logs as an exhibit because of their bulk but will retain them in the files. [DPS has the originals.] On 6-7-94, I received handwriting samples from Wendell Kerr who is confined in Daingerfield, Texas. This was done in the presence of his attorney Corky Stovall. [903-639-7535] These samples will be released to the DPS.

On 6-2-94 I contacted Jerry Seiter who is the manager of personnel for USA Trucking located at 3108 Industrial Park Rd. in Van Buren, Arkansas [501-471-2655] and inquired as to the authenticity of the logs and asked whether they could have been manipulated by Wendell Kerr. Mr. Seiter seemed frustrated in discussing this. He stated that he had met with Brown's attorney, Kerr's attorney and the Lyford group and had told all of them the same and indicated he was tired of repeating this. He stated that there was no way that the logs had been manipulated and further there was no doubt that Wendell Kerr could not have been in Texas during the first two weeks of 1992 because he was in the places indicated on the logs and indicated that this was a "crazy case".

Lisa Tanner has put me in contact with Dr. Bruce Perry who is a psychiatrist with the Baylor Medical School and he has listened to the Martin tapes and interviewed both Martin and Wanda Kerr. [713-794-7062] He stated that neither Kerr nor Martin are capable of even short-term memory much less recalling exact and precise details from two years earlier. Further, he described both as being very mentally disoriented and very severely abused persons. He stated that he had listened to the tapes and was appalled at the manner in which the Lyford group questioned these people and felt that many of the stories told had been suggested to Martin and Kerr in hours of interviews that are not recorded. He stated that he would be able to testify if called but reserved a purely medical opinion as to the mental health of these people until he would have another opportunity to examine them.

In conclusion to this part of the case, it is felt and is illustrated by the evidence and statements received that there exists very reasonable grounds to assume that James Brown and Wendell Kerr did not have anything to do with the death of Kelly Wilson. It is further suggested that the Grand Jury who handed down these indictments may not have had access to all of the evidence.

One other mystery is that the radio dispatch logs for this period of time are missing from the Upshur Co. Sheriff's Office who provides the dispatcher services for all law enforcement in the area. Murray Jordan has made a search of the dept. and is unable to find them but he suspects that the Lyford team got them.

Lisa Tanner has contacted Lyford and he states that the logs were on the list to get but that James Brown's girlfriend had told him that Brown often was not really at the location he was telling the dispatcher so they did not get them because they would not be accurate.

On 6-7-94 myself and Chief Investigator Pantermuehl met with attorney David Moore and Todd

Teftteller who represent Brent Ward. The content of their conversation will be discussed with Chief Phelps.

Also on 6-7-94 the hair samples of Kelly Wilson which were received from her father Robbie Wilson were released to the FBI in Tyler, Texas for comparison to samples already in their custody.

6-17-94: I have prepared a booklet for Grand Jury presentation that follows a chronological order as to how James Brown came to be named in the indictment on the death of Kelly Wilson. The booklet is set up as follows and I will explain the significance of each example:

1. DISCLOSURE OF RAYMOND SMITH

Raymond Smith is the son of Tammy Smith, the common law wife of Don Holeman. In an interview with DHS personnel on 6-28-93 Raymond Smith revealed that Don Holeman, Tammy Smith and Wanda Kerr abducted Kelly Wilson from the Vinyard's parking lot and took her to the home of Gene and Geneva Kerr. He revealed that Kelly was sexually assaulted and later stabbed by Wendell Kerr. At no time during these interviews did Raymond mention the name of James Brown as being present during Kelly's captivity.

2. SUPPLEMENTAL REPORT OF JAMES BROWN

This report dated 6-30-93 and typed by James Brown appears to be the first time Brown was officially made aware that the Kerr family may have had something to do with the abduction of Kelly Wilson. Brown states that he was made aware of this by a Judge Livengood. Upon receiving the report Brown interviews Wendell Kerr at the Gilmer Police Department and Kerr denies the charge and told Brown that between the dates of 1-5-92 and 1-17-92 he was driving a truck for USA Trucking and Brown indicates he believed Kerr. Brown then documents that he got in touch with Jerry Seiter of USA Trucking and confirmed that Kerr was not in Gilmer during the time of Kelly's disappearance. Brown ends the report in a manner that suggests he is satisfied that Kerr was innocent.

3. WRITTEN STATEMENT OF WANDA KERR

This typewritten statement of Wanda Kerr is dated 12-5-93. In this statement Kerr admits that she witnessed and participated in the abduction of Kelly Wilson. She names Wendell Kerr, Connie Martin and Danny Kerr as also participating in the abduction. She then goes on to describe the sexual assault of Kelly by several members of the Kerr family and states that the day after the abduction Wendell Kerr took a knife to the shed where Kelly was bound and when he returned, the knife was bloody. Nowhere in this statement is James Brown's name ever mentioned by Kerr.

4. STATEMENT OF CONNIE MARTIN

On 12-9-93 Connie Martin gave a statement admitting to being present when members of the Kerr family abducted Kelly and also admitted to being a party to the sexual assault that allegedly followed. Of all the actors she names, Martin never mentions James Brown as participating in this crime.

5. POLYGRAPH RESULTS OF CONNIE MARTIN

[Attached to this entry is the Grand Jury subpoena required to secure the information] On 12-29-93 Connie Martin submitted to a polygraph given by Sergeant Gordon Moore of the Texas Dept. of Public Safety. There were four relevant questions that centered on Martin telling the truth about the abduction of Kelly Wilson and according to the examiner, Martin did not indicate deception about this incident.

On 6-15-94 I interviewed Sergeant Moore and he

stated to me that Martin never mentioned the name of James Brown as being a participant in this act. He explained that his attached notes detail the actors and what type of sexual assault each committed on Kelly Wilson. Further, Martin went into precise detail as to these acts and even recalled the position each of the actors were in as the assaults took place.

Attached in this report was a memorandum from Scott Lyford to Steve Baggs dated 12-27-93 in which Lyford suggests possible questions for the examination and he mentions several of the actors but never does his memo mention the name of James Brown.

6. CHRONOLOGY OF EVENTS TAKEN FROM TAPE RECORDED INTERVIEWS OF CONNIE MARTIN BY THE SCOTT LYFORD TEAM

This 30-page typewritten document was prepared by the Lyford team in their interviews with Connie Martin. In listening to the tape-recorded sessions the team had with Martin, it appears this interview took place on 1-6-94. It sounds as though the interviewers were writing down the information as Martin gave them information in precise detail about the sexual assault and torment of Kelly Wilson over a period covering 1-5-92 to 1-14-92. At this time she named James Brown as a participant and has him wearing his police uniform and being in a patrol car. She also names Wendell Kerr as being present during these times. Earlier in this report there is detail as to her chronology of events as it pertains to James Brown and Wendell Kerr.

7. ARREST REPORT FROM THE COLLEGE STATION POLICE DEPARTMENT ON THE APPREHENSION OF JAMES BROWN

This report is dated 1-21-94 and it details the arrest of James Brown who was attending a police training class at the Law Enforcement Management Institute of Texas A&M University in College Station, Texas. The only thing really significant about this report is that Brown told the arresting officers that the affair was all political in nature. Brown was charged with Capital Murder, Aggravated Sexual Assault and Aggravated Kidnapping.

8. INVESTIGATIVE INFORMATION REPORT OF JAMES BROWN

This document appears to have been written by Brown on or about 12-14-93 and states that he has been pulled off of the Kelly Wilson case by Scott Lyford. The report states that Brown has been threatened by Lyford and is being intimidated by "DHS". The document is marked Grand Jury Exhibit Number 5.

9. GILMER POLICE DEPARTMENT DUTY SCHEDULE FOR JANUARY 1992

According to this document, James Brown is shown to be working the day shift with weekends as off-duty days. I confirmed this information with Chief McAllister of the Gilmer Police Department. The day that Kelly Wilson disappeared was Sunday, 1-5-92, and Connie Martin states that Brown assaulted Kelly after the abduction on this date and that he was in his police uniform and was driving a green van. The schedule for 1-5-92 shows Brown to be off and this brings up the question why he would wear his police uniform on his day off.

10. STATEMENT OF DEBRA DESSIFY

On 6-6-94 Chief Deputy Murray Jordan of the Upshur Co. Sheriff's Office took a statement from Debra Dessify, who at the time of the Wilson disappearance was the roommate and girlfriend of James Brown. Dessify states that on the night Kelly disappeared she

was with James Brown at their home and corroborates information written by James Brown in his personal diary for the date of 1-5-92. Connie Martin had stated that Brown was present at the Kerr home shortly after the abduction of Kelly on 1-5-92 and assisted in the assaults against her.

11. COPY OF JAMES BROWN'S PERSONAL DIARY

James Brown kept a diary in handwriting and it starts on 1-1-92 and extends to 9-3-93. After the Wilson disappearance on 1-5-92, the diary reflects much about Brown's frustration about the case. It also discusses much about his personal life and his relationships with other persons. Aside from the entry on 1-5-92 about Brown's activities, the entry for 1/8/92 discusses that he had made a break in the case by identifying two juveniles who had been skateboarding. This information corroborates Brown's whereabouts on 1-8-92 with what was written in his police report and also in his field notes when he interviewed Michael Bibby at approximately 8:00 p.m. According to Connie Martin, James Brown was at the Kerr residence at about 7:30 or 8:00 p.m. on 1-8-92 participating in another round of assaults on Kelly Wilson.

12. JAMES BROWN'S CASE REPORT DETAILING THE WILSON CASE

This document is over 100 pages in length and details the activities of Brown in his investigation of the Wilson case.

13. CASE REPORT OF GILMER POLICE OFFICER JAMES DECUIR

Connie Martin states that on 1-14-92 Kelly Wilson was assaulted and tortured for the last time and on this date she was killed and her body dismembered while all of the participants bathed in her blood and then drank it. Martin states that this occurred starting at about 11:00 p.m. She said Brown arrived at the murder scene at 8:45 p.m. in uniform and driving his patrol car. This police report by DeCuir revolves around an aggravated assault he investigated at 11:15 p.m. on 1/14/92 and it details how James Brown assisted him in the case by interviewing the suspect. This report also contains reports written by Brown at this time. This report conflicts greatly with Martin's statement as to Brown's whereabouts.

14. STATEMENT OF JAMES DECUIR AS TO THE EVENTS OF 1-14-92

On 6-6-94 Chief Deputy Murry Jordan of the Upshur Co. Sheriff's Office took a statement from James Decuir as to his aggravated assault report on 1-14-92 and, according to his statement, he called James Brown at Brown's home at 11:30pm on 1/14/92 and Brown responded to the call shortly thereafter.

15. STATEMENT OF SHANE WILSON

On 6-7-94 I took a statement from Shane Wilson who, at the time of the Wilson disappearance, was a reserve police officer assigned to assist James Brown. He states that there was never a time when Brown was unaccounted for during the weeks after the case began. There are reports that Brown was seen in the rural area near the Kerr home after the case began. Wilson states that he and Brown went to many rural areas around Gilmer and searched out-of-the-way places for the remains of Kelly Wilson.

16. POLYGRAPH RESULTS FOR JAMES BROWN

David Moore, the attorney for James Brown, has

sent to the OAG a copy of a polygraph administered to James Brown on 3-28-94 by private examiner R.D. Lewis of Lindale, Texas. The examination indicates that Brown was telling the truth in his denial of the charges leveled against him.

17. RESULTS OF HANDWRITING ANALYSIS ON WENDELL KERR'S WORK DOCUMENTS

Connie Martin has said that Wendell Kerr was present during the time she says Kelly Wilson was assaulted and murdered, which was from 1-5-92 to 1-14-92. Kerr states that he was driving a commercial carrier for USA Trucking during this time. The Department of Public Safety forensic lab has positively identified Kerr's signature on trucking records, log sheets and bills of lading he signed in the northeast part of the country during this time. This evidence is corroborated by Jerry Seiter of USA Trucking who is the personnel manager and he stated to me in a telephone conversation that the records were true and correct and that Wendell Kerr was in fact in the places his log books said he was. These questioned documents were compared to signatures I took from Wendell Kerr in the presence of his lawyer.

18. AGENDA SHEETS PREPARED BY THE LYFORD TEAM FOR FEBRUARY 1994

This entry details the agenda for the Lyford team for the week of 2-14-94 and for Sunday, 2-27-94. In the weekly agenda, several items of interest were located. For the date of 2-13-94 there is an entry under the name of "Brooks" at number 4 which talks about offering Brown a polygraph and if he passes, considering the dropping of charges. Under item 23 the thought of giving Martin a polygraph is addressed on the issue of Brown being "there". Then on item 40, the entry states that a psychological interview is needed for Martin because "her memory for times, dates and places is so bad." It appears that these entries indicate that the Lyford team was unsure of the indictment on Brown.

The agenda item for Sunday 2-7-94 indicates that Brooks Fleig was going to pick up the Sheriff's dispatch log, which was missing.

19. PROFESSIONAL PEACE OFFICER EMPLOYMENT HISTORY FOR BROOKS FLEIG AND STEVE BAGGS

This entry shows that Steve Baggs was de-commissioned by the DPS and later commissioned as a special ranger. The TCLEOSE files show no activity for Fleig but the Louisiana peace officer agency shows Fleig to be a chaplain in Sulphur, La. and only shows one training course as a hostage negotiator. Fleig was "grandfathered" in the Louisiana system in 1986. [End quoting.]

I find this last statement by the Attorney General's office very interesting, as *CONTACT*, with relatively little effort, was able to obtain documentation concerning Mr. Fleig's background and professional training. Baggs, for example, was in law enforcement for 29 years! Slight oversight, AG. If the Attorney General's office is so thorough about a background check of one of the lead investigators in this case, how thorough are other aspects of their investigation?

Fleig's background training includes: Fourth Armored Division Military Intelligence in Europe between 1957-60. Graduate from Sam Houston University in 1956. 1/20/87 Reserve Police Officers Academy given by the Sulphur Police Dept.; 3/2/87 Police Officer Survival Seminar by the Traffic Institute Tactics Ft. Worth City Police Dept.; 3/13/87 Hostage negotiation by the FBI; 4/4/87 Occult Investigation by Lafayette Parish S.O.; 7/10/87 Forensic Anthropology by Calcasieu Parish S.O.; 9/27/88 Ritualistic Crime Investigation by B.A.D.D. Richmond, Virginia; 10/22/88

PR-24 Defensive Police Baton by Calcasieu Parish S.O.; 11/28/88 Homicide Investigation by Jefferson County S.O.; 3/12/90 Child Abuse Training by the Texas Dept. of Public Safety; 3/25/91 Advanced Ritualistic Crime Investigation by the Texas Dept. of Public Safety; 3/2/92 Investigation of Assault and Death by Texas Dept. of Public Safety; 5/11/92 Investigation of Criminal Gangs by Texas Dept. of Public Safety.

Brooks Fleig has given training seminars on Satanism and Occult Crime to the following: Calcasieu Parish Police Academy, Lake Charles, LA Marshall Police Academy, Marshall, Texas Regional Training Conference for Texas Constables and Justices of the Peace, at Bryan, Texas Ninth Annual Conference of the American Association of Suicidology Louisiana Chapter at Alexandria, LA North East Texas Community College at Mt. Pleasant, Texas Texas Department of Public Safety at Austin, TX Quarterly Regional Communication Officers Training Seminar, Sulphur, LA The 18th Annual East Texas Fire Prevention Conference in Tyler, TX Annual Training Seminar, Brinstone Security Service, Sulphur, LA Annual E.M.T. Training Seminar, Lake Charles, LA Kilgore College, D.H.S. Workers Seminar, Kilgore, TX

It is also extremely noteworthy that the Attorney General's office brought in child psychologist Bruce Perry to work with the children in this case. Bruce Perry was also called in the work with the children of WACO after the holocaust.

There is a book which retired FBI agent Ted Gunderson recommends very highly, titled, *The Ultimate Evil—An Investigation into America's Most Dangerous Satanic Cult*, by Maury Terry [Doubleday, NY, NY]. In this book, Chapter 1, titled *Satan at Stanford*, details a gruesome 1974 satanic ritual murder which took place in the Stanford Memorial Church. Bruce Perry, while later cleared, for a period of time was the number one suspect in this ritual murder. The victim? His wife.

TIMELINE

Returning to the Timeline, [quoting:]

6/13/94—Shane Phelps issues illegal Grand Jury subpoenas for Fleig, Baggs and Lyford. (Lyford asks Grand Jury Foreman if Grand Jury or Shane Phelps wants to talk to Lyford Team? Grand Jury Foreman indicates it is Shane Phelps. Illegal subpoenas are ignored.) (Date of Grand Jury meeting to be June 24, 1994.)

6/18/94—*Gilmer Mirror* runs article entitled "*British Studies Finds Satanic Abuse A Myth*". Investigation Cites Delusion of Social Workers. (Obviously an attempt to discredit investigation.)

6/21/94—State Representative Bob Glaze, was overheard at K.W. Restaurant in Gilmer telling Commissioner Gaddis Lindsey, "Shane Phelps promised me that Brown would be *no-billed* and this mess cleaned up." Gaddis Lindsey stated he wanted the community to be cleared of any satanic involvement. [*That statement says a mouthful, and is key to much of what is taking place in this case!*]

6/23/94—Shane Phelps interviews Connie Martin in the Upshur County Jail for the first and only time. No one from the A.G.'s office talked to or interviewed Connie in regards to her testimony other than this one time.

Under pressure Martin recanted the Wilson-Brown testimony and was to be taken to the Grand Jury the next day.

Martin called Fleig; she did not tell him she had changed story. Fleig advised Martin to "just tell the truth."

Martin then informed her attorney that her testimony before the Grand Jury would be the same as before.

Martin did not appear before the Grand Jury.

6/24/94—Shane Phelps files application for attachment for Fleig, Lyford and Baggs.

6/29/94—Baggs, Fleig, Lyford, Goar and Minshew go to Gilmer to testify before Grand Jury. (Legal subpoenas had been issued.) Upon arrival Fleig, Baggs, Lyford and Minshew are informed by Shane Phelps that they are the target of a Grand Jury investigation. [*The following is totally incredible, readers, really unbelievable.*] Fleig is being investigated for 1) impersonating a police officer; 2) illegally carrying a weapon; 3) tampering with a witness; 4) abuse of authority; and 5) illegal release of information.

Request is made to Shane Phelps to allow each member of team to testify in matters not related to individual charges. The request is denied. Baggs, Fleig and Minshew take the fifth.

Shane Phelps releases only partial information to news media making it appear as though the Lyford team had something to hide.

Shane Phelps releases a [*very carefully and cleverly worded*] statement to the press exonerating Sgt. Brown. [End quoting.] However, the Grand Jury did NOT issue a NO-BILL. [End quoting.]

In an article from the July 2 edition of *The Gilmer Mirror*, [quoting:]

Scott Lyford, former special prosecutor whose controversial indictments of eight Gilmer residents in the disappearance of Kelly Wilson were dismissed March 14 for lack of evidence, angrily blasted the Texas Attorney General's office Wednesday as he arrived in Gilmer to testify to the Grand Jury investigating his investigation.

He said the Attorney General's office had not shown "courtesy" to him and his team in the way they were asked to appear to testify.

Lyford said the summonses of him and his two investigators, Brooks Fleig and Steve Baggs, to testify before the Grand Jury June 24 was "the most insane thing I've ever been involved in." [End quoting.]

On July 6, an article appearing in *The Dallas Morning News* with the headline: *Gilmer officer sues his accusers over indictment—Conspiracy cited in murder case.*

In the July 20 edition of *The Gilmer Mirror* is a story which reads, [quoting:]

An internal administrative review of the way Child Protective Services (CPS) case workers handled child-molestation cases involving several Gilmer children has resulted in major policy and personnel changes for the Texas Department of Protective and Regulatory Services (DPRS), the state agency which includes CPS. [End quoting.]

TIMELINE

Returning to the Timeline, [quoting:]

7/5/94—Sgt. Brown files lawsuit against Lyford team.

7/13/94—Upshur County Commissioners Court revokes Lyford's appointment as Special Prosecutor.

7/22/94—Connie Martin released on bond and goes to Louisiana.

7/30/94—Upshur County Commissioners Court refuses to help in defense of Fleig and Baggs.

8/5/94—Allen Pusey and Victoria Loe of *Dallas Morning News* interview Connie Martin in Louisiana. (Fleig is unaware that Martin is pressured into changing her testimony.)

8/6/94—Sheila Burns gives information to *Gilmer Mirror* stating she was Connie Martin's cellmate in Upshur County Jail. Ms. Burns states that Connie Martin told her she never knew Kelly Wilson and was afraid of Lyford team. (Connie Martin denies having made these statements. However, her denial was not published in *Gilmer Mirror*.)

8/19/94—Remi Barron (Tyler, Tx. affiliate of NBC) and Walt Beuteau (Shreveport, La. affiliate of NBC) interview Connie Martin in Louisiana. (Fleig is un-

aware that Martin is giving same story as she gave *The Dallas Morning News*.)

8/20/94—Fleig finds out and confronts Connie Martin about having lied to *The Dallas Morning News* and television stations about the Lyford team and her testimony. Her only reply was, "At least they won't kill me now."

Television stations in Tyler and Shreveport run interviews with Connie Martin, reporting her testimony in Wilson Case to be false. (Both stations later aired Connie Martin's recant of her recant.)

8/21/94—Justice for Kelly Wilson rally in Gilmer, Texas.

8/22/94—Connie Martin voluntarily admitted to Fleig she had lied to *DMN* and TV stations. She stated it was done out of fear and she wished to inform *DMN* and TV stations that her statements were not truthful. All Pusey of *DMN* and TV stations were informed, and audio-tapes of her admission to Fleig were forwarded to them. [End quoting.]

In the August 22 edition of *The Dallas Morning News* appeared an article titled *Speakers say Gilmer case covered up—Rally held to decry teen's death, fault satanic cults*.

In the August 24 edition of *The Gilmer Mirror* appeared an article titled *Justice for Kelly group blasts AG office—Cover-up alleged in case investigation*.

Returning to the Timeline, [quoting:]

8/28/94—*DMN* runs article stating Connie Martin recants her testimony in Wilson Case. Says she was pressured by investigators. (Prior to release of this article Connie Martin called Allen Pusey and informed him she had lied to him thinking that it would protect her from the Kerrs and Brown.)

Article was run despite her objections.

9/27/94—*DMN* runs article attempting to further discredit investigation, as well as investigators.

10/1/94—At a vocal convention Chief McAllister claims to have tape recordings substantiating threats against Sgt. Brown by Lyford team.

10/18/94—Justice for Kelly Committee appears on *Maury Povich*, a nationally known syndicated television talk-show.

10/31/94—Danny Kerr, Sr. released on P.R. bonds totaling \$40,000. (Ward Tisdale, spokesman for Attorney General's office, stated the release had been over his office's objections.)

Gilmer Police Department is burglarized. Boxes containing records of Kelly Wilson Case and police office patrol logs are taken.

11/2/94—Wanda Kerr released on P.R. bond. [End quoting.]

In the November 16 edition of *The Gilmer Mirror*, [quoting:]

COPIES OF WILSON FILE MISSING IN BURGLARY

A Gilmer city official has confirmed a story in the Nov. 9 edition of *The Gilmer Mirror* that files pertaining to the Kelly Wilson investigation were stolen in a Halloween night burglary at the Gilmer Police Station. [Now, for those readers familiar with Satanic groups, the night of this burglary is on one of their most sacred days of ritual. They are flagrant in their utter disregard for everything, including the law—they don't even need to hide their all too obvious clues!] [End quoting.]

In the November 23 edition of *The Gilmer Mirror*, [quoting:]

Two of 10 people charged with participating in a child-molestation ring in Upshur County

were released on personal recognizance bonds, an Upshur County Jail spokesman said.

Danny Kerr, Sr., 42, was released on Oct. 31, and his sister-in-law Wanda Kerr, 30, was released Nov. 2 on PR bonds set by 115th District Judge F.L. "Tiny" Garrison. Personal recognizance [PR] bonds require no posting of money or property. [End quoting.]

In the Winter 1994-95 newsletter of *The Society for the Investigation, Treatment and Prevention of Ritual and Cult Abuse* comes the following, [quoting:]

On November 16, 1994, the Gilmer Police Department confirmed that at least five boxes of police records pertaining to the Kelly Wilson case were stolen from the property room of the police department's offices.

By MAC OVERTON

Cases similar in many ways to the widely-publicized Upshur County child abuse cases and Kelly Wilson investigation have been front-page news recently in Britain.

Ten people, eight of them from Gilmer, are awaiting trial on multiple counts of child sex abuse which allegedly took place in Upshur County. They were arrested in May and June of 1993.

A search warrant executed in a search of the property of Eugene and Geneva Kerr, two of the accused, contained stories from children of those arrested claiming to have been forced to participate in satanic rituals and human sacrifices, including the murder of babies.

The Gilmer story took on an even more bizarre tone and attracted national attention when a special prosecutor brought into the case by Child Protective Services went to the Upshur County Grand Jury and convinced them to indict seven of the accused child molesters and Gilmer Police Sgt. James Brown in the disappearance of Kelly Wilson.

Miss Wilson vanished the night of Jan. 5, 1992. Documents related to the special prosecutor's investigation indicated that they had been told that Miss Wilson, plus an undetermined number of others, including infants, had been murdered in satanic rituals.

The Wilson-related charges were dismissed in 115th District Court in Gilmer March 14 at the request of the Texas Attorney General's office, which cited a lack of evidence.

The June 2 *London (England) Evening Standard* and the June 3 issue of the *London Times* both carried stories about an investigation into social workers there who had children removed from parents. The social workers claimed that the parents were members of satanic cults practicing black magic.

The *Evening Standard's* headline stated, "Satan Abuse Is All a Myth," with a subheading that explained, "Official report exposes social workers' delusion that wrecked families."

'Satan abuse a myth,' British study finds Investigation cites 'delusions' of social workers

The story stated that "A three-year Government inquiry which examined 84 cases of alleged abuse investigated by police and social workers in the late 80s has found

followed, and, as suspicions about the social workers' beliefs grew, the government set up an inquiry.

"Today's report, written by Jean La Fountaine, emeritus professor of social anthropology at the London School of Economics, finally blew apart the theory that caused so much suffering."

The article stated that the children who had been taken from parents "were influenced into making alleged disclosures by adults . . . It found that interviews with alleged child victims were often 'poorly conducted' while their disclosures were 'unreliable and misleading.'"

The *London Times* story quoted Dr. La Fountaine's report as stating that "too frequent interviewing, leading questions, contamination, pressure and inducements may have resulted from the anxiety of interviewers to have found out what happened."

that no evidence of the practice exists — despite the havoc and anguish caused to scores of families by allegations of Satanism.

"The controversial claims led to scores of children being taken away from their families during dawn raids in the Orkneys and Rochdale by social workers.

"But not a single prosecution

The *Evening Standard* also reported that an investigation by Scotland Yard (considered one of the finest police agencies in the world) "is expected to come to the same

conclusions, and will give guidance on how police and social workers should deal with future allegations."

The *London Times* carried a related story, describing belief that satanic ritual abuse occurs as the "Beast that runs wild in U.S. imagination."

That story said that "The mythical beast known as satanic sex abuse was born in America, where it has all the hallmarks of a panic craze fed by films, television and books, nurtured by fantasy, maintained by a plethora of accusations and bolstered by the credulity of psychotherapists and the public.

"All this is despite the fact that there is not one substantiated case of organized satanic sex abuse or murder in America.

"Like all such scares, the fear of satanism feeds on itself. . . 'if you look at the alleged number of deaths . . . there should be bodies in all our backyards,' Lorraine Stanek, a counsellor for trauma survivors, observes.

"No amount of balanced analysis or reports such as that of Profes-

sor Jean La Fountaine can stop the obsession. America, and now the rest of the world, wants to believe in this many-headed monster. It is, perhaps the way society excretes its darkest fears and fantasy: a beast that refuses to die."

The two reports are estimated to have cost the government of Britain as much as 20 million pounds (about \$30 million).

— THE GILMER MIRROR, Gilmer, Texas June 18, 1994

These records are described as copies. The originals are said to be deposited with the office of the Texas Attorney General. However, according to sources with the Texas Attorney General's office and others, the originals, including evidence collected at the site of alleged rituals, have also disappeared from the custody of the Attorney General. [End quoting.]

In an article appearing in the December 3, 1994 edition of *The Gilmer Mirror*, [quoting:]

BAGGS LASHES THOSE 'WHO DOUBTED' LYFORD'S FINDINGS IN WILSON CASE

Stephen Baggs, one of the special investigators on Scott Lyford's special prosecutorial team, has lashed out in a press release at the Texas Attorney General's office and others who doubted the Lyford investigation into the Kelly Wilson disappearance.

The 3-page, single-spaced statement by Baggs contained many accusations about cover-ups, "rotten apples" in positions of power, and much innuendo and other suppositions, but Baggs provided no evidence for his claims.

In his statement, faxed for release through the "Justice for Kelly Wilson Committee," Baggs said that "my concerns and questions regarding the investigation by representatives of the Attorney General into the involvement of Gilmer Police Sgt. James Y. Brown in the disappearance of Kelly Wilson, and the mishandling of the children in the related sexual abuse cases will probably upset some people.

"...firmly entrenched within the criminal justice system are those whose judgment has been clouded by political correctness, crippled by laziness and who have become mastered by an exaggerated sense of self-importance. The actions taken by the Attorney General under the 'leadership' of Shane Phelps, which is itself a contradiction in terms, are at the least questionable.

"[A] stench surrounds those public servants who are involved in duplicity, deception or lying and in other forms of craftiness which are in total contradiction to the principles of right and wrong in most people."

Baggs said there are those "in positions of authority and public trust who habitually lie, deliberately deceive, who cannot be counted on, and who mock the law.

"In the aftermath of the 'review' into the disappearance of Kelly Wilson, the 'break-in' and burglary of the Gilmer Police Department, the release of confessed child molesters back into the community and the 'misplacing' of evidence in the Kilgore 'Kentucky Fried Chicken Murders', the citizens of Texas should be concerned with whose interests are really being protected and 'in what direction we are going!'

"Since representatives of the Texas Attorney General in concert with some members of local law enforcement persist in traveling along some well-trodden paths littered with a combination of failures, intentional bungling or incompetence, who knows how much worse things will get? That question answers itself—what remained to be tampered with was the viability of the sexual abuse cases involving numerous children."

Baggs claimed that members of the Prosecutor Assistance Division, which Phelps heads, have been waiting until after the recent elections to dismiss the remaining sexual abuse cases against members of the Kerr clan and their associates. [End quoting.]

In the December 10 edition of *The Gilmer Mirror* is a story which says, [quoting:]

Two parents accused in widely publicized Upshur County child molestation cases have been granted supervised visitation with one of their children after not seeing him for more than a year.

Don Holeman and his girlfriend, Tammy Jo Smith, were granted supervised visitation with their 3 1/2-year-old son, Luther Holeman, during a hearing before Judge F.L. "Tiny" Garrison Thursday afternoon. They

still do not have visitation rights with her 9-year-old son from a prior marriage, Raymond Smith. [End quoting.]

In the December 17 edition of *The Gilmer Mirror* comes [quoting:]

LORETTA KERR MAY VISIT 3 OF HER CHILDREN

A suspect in widely-publicized Upshur County child molestation cases was granted supervised visitation with three of her children, Gilmer attorney David Griffith said.

115th District Judge F.L. "Tiny" Garrison granted visitation to Loretta Annette Kerr, 31, during a closed hearing last week, Griffith said. [End quoting.]

TIMELINE

Returning to the Timeline, [quoting:]

12/24/94—Gene, Geneva and Wendell Kerr released sometime prior to this date.

On Dec. 22, 1994, Wendell Kerr was required to turn himself in to the Upshur County Jail to be released again on Dec. 31, 1994. (The reason for his re-arrest and subsequent release is not known.) [End quoting/end Timeline.]

KELLY WILSON FACTS

In another document obtained by *CONTACT* titled, *33 Facts About The Kelly Wilson Case*, [quoting:]

1. It is a fact that Kelly Wilson is missing.
2. It is a fact that James Brown did not think it necessary to finger print or impound Kelly's car, although this was offered by the Sheriff's office.
3. It is a fact Michael Bibby admitted to, and was convicted of slashing Kelly's tire.
4. It is a fact that Wendell Kerr and Lucas Geer (Wanda's brother) pled guilty to child molestation charges.
5. It is a fact that Wendell Kerr lived with Michael Bibby.
6. It is a fact that James Brown worked with Wendell Kerr.
7. It is a fact that the Winnsboro newspaper reported that James Brown had applied to the Winnsboro Police Department. It reported Brown had not been hired, citing one reason alleged fraternization with high school girls.
8. It is a fact that James Brown would not participate in a search on Cherokee Trace, less than a mile from the Kerr Residence, since it was "outside his jurisdiction," but did participate in searches in East Mountain, Kelsey Creek, etc.
9. It is a fact that Connie Martin passed a polygraph test which implicated her and the Kerrs in the kidnapping, rape, and murder of Kelly Wilson.
10. It is a fact that the Attorney General's Office has not talked to Michael Bibby and only talked to Connie Martin on June 23, the day before the Grand Jury met.
11. It is a fact that Wanda Kerr passed a polygraph test implicating herself and the Kerrs in the ritualistic murder of at least 10 children. This polygraph and was videotaped by Ernie Hulsey, who is considered to be one of the top polygraph experts in the nation.
13. It is a fact that Lucas Geer did not recant his story until after being visited by James Brown.
14. It is a fact that Satanic masks and implements of torture were found. These had been described by the children as well as some of the adults.
15. It is a fact that a cadaver dog was taken to the Kerr residence and it sniffed out three locations.
16. It is a fact that Danny Kerr was off from work the day Kelly disappeared.
17. It is a fact that Don Holeman was accused of child molestation while employed at Gladewater I.S.D.

18. It is a fact that Connie Martin reported she was raped in the Upshur County Jail.

19. It is a fact that Scott Lyford had made arrangements with Connie Martin's consent to give her a polygraph exam concerning James Brown's alleged involvement in Kelly Wilson's death. Why has the A.G. not followed up on this?

20. It is a fact that three adult Kerr siblings gave sworn statements alleging physical and sexual abuse by their parents and other family members.

21. It is a fact that several people gave statements placing James Brown not only on Cherokee Trace, but at the various Kerr residences on numerous occasions.

22. It is a fact that human blood was found on a mattress cover. Why has the A.G. not analyzed this yet?

23. It is a fact that the A.G. effectively prevented Scott Lyford and his team from giving vital information to the Grand Jury on June 29, 1994, by telling them they were targets of an investigation.

24. It is a fact that Lyford and his investigators were NEVER debriefed by the A.G. concerning these cases.

25. It is a fact that in March, Lyford was ready to prosecute the child abuse cases.

26. It is a fact that CPS caseworkers and Scott Lyford asked the A.G. Office many times for help on these cases.

27. It is a fact that the A.G. did not intervene until requested by State Rep. Bob Glaze.

28. It is a fact that Bob Glaze is on the Appropriations Committee which allocates funds to the A.G. Office.

29. It is a fact that Shane Phelps may not know the difference between a summons and a subpoena to appear before a grand jury.

30. It is a fact that the Grand Jury (Harvey Rayson, foreman) indicted 5 members of the Kerr family, James Brown, Don Holeman, and Tammy Smith for the kidnap, rape, and murder of Kelly Wilson.

31. It is a fact that this Grand Jury did NOT participate with Shane Phelps when he got a state judge to dismiss these charges.

32. It is a fact that this Grand Jury did NOT "No Bill" these eight people, in spite of stories in the press which would lead one to believe otherwise.

33. It is a fact that this Grand Jury did NOT participate in, or concur with, the speech given by Shane Phelps on June 29, 1994, in which Phelps exonerated these eight people.

34. One last fact. The presiding juror of the Upshur County Grand Jury, whose term continues until the end of December 1994, is none other than Ms. Jeannie Glaze. [End quoting.]

IN CONCLUSION

Why is it that the case workers in this case, who have given so much care, attention and time for the protection of these children, are dragged through the mud by a vicious media?

Why are investigators with impeccable reputations and skill made out to be irresponsible bunglers?

Why are the victimizers held up as the victims and the true victims in this case, the children, all but ignored?

Why is the irresponsibility of the Texas State Attorney General's Office allowed to continue with impunity?

Why have the reputations of these fine investigators and case workers not been cleared?

Why? Because the obvious, blatant cover-up and corruption in this case runs very, very deep.

No, this story is not complete. But now you have many more pieces to the puzzle. AND you also now have evidence that the State of Texas and local law enforcement officials seem to have conveniently allowed to "disappear". Too bad it's not going to stay that way!

This story is to be continued...

Gary Wean Connects Waco & OK City With A Challenge For Truth!

Editor's note: For those of you who saw the shameless blarney of 60 Minutes this past Sunday evening, the following should speak volumes!

MEDIA RELEASE

For more info:

Gary L. Wean, Ret. Investigator
Los Angeles District Attorney
Bureau of Investigation,
Criminal Investigative Unit
503-592-4406

For Release

May 8, 1995

GRANTS PASS, OR. TODAY, IN A NATIONWIDE CONFERENCE CALL FOR BUSINESSMEN AND WOMEN, GARY WEAN, PAST INVESTIGATOR FOR THE LOS ANGELES BUREAU OF INVESTIGATION'S CRIMINAL UNIT HAS COME OUT OF RETIREMENT TO CALL UPON SENATOR JIM INHOFE OF OKLAHOMA TO CONDUCT A SENATE INVESTIGATION OF A STRING OF MURDERS OVER SEVERAL DECADES THAT HAS ENDED IN THE TRAGEDY OF OVER 550 MURDERS AND INJURIES ON APRIL 19TH.

AMERICANS FROM NEW JERSEY TO HAWAII, REGULAR INTERNET USERS, WERE SHOCKED TO HEAR RET. DET. SGT GARY WEAN GIVE INTIMATE DETAILS WITH NAMES AND PLACES THAT PROVIDES MOTIVE AND MEANS TO HAVE DESTROYED OKLAHOMA CITY'S FEDERAL BUILDING. "I CALL UPON SENATOR INHOFE AND SENATOR HATCH TO BEGIN MEANINGFUL HEARINGS THIS WEEK INTO THESE MATTERS," ANNOUNCED WEAN.

SOME OF THE DETAILS REVEALED, WHICH ARE CIRCULATING NOW THROUGH ALL COMPUTER AND FAX NETWORKS INCLUDE THE REPORT OF WEAPONS STOLEN FROM THE OXNARD ARMORY AND NEVER RECOVERED. ACCORDING TO WEAN, AN IRVING RUBIN CONDUCTED EXTENSIVE TRAINING EXERCISES WITH CHILDREN AS YOUNG AS TEN, USING THESE ARMS WHICH HAD SERIAL NUMBERS THAT WOULD IDENTIFY THEIR ORIGIN. RUBIN MADE AN AGREEMENT WITH KORESH TO SECRET THEM AT THE WACO CHURCH, UNBEKNOWN TO THE CHURCH MEMBERS. "A FIERCE POWER STRUGGLE BETWEEN KORESH AND RUBIN ERUPTED AFTER A MEETING THEY HAD IN HOLLYWOOD WHEN RUBIN DEMANDED THE RETURN OF THE WEAPONS AND KORESH REFUSED," REPORTED WEAN. "RUBIN GOT WILLIAM P. CLARK AND HARRY PREGERSON TO ORDER LLOYD BENTSEN TO USE GOVERNMENT AGENCIES TO FORCE KORESH TO RETURN THE WEAPONS."

ATF AGENT OLIVER (BUCK) REVELL, AFTER MURDERING THE 17 CHILDREN AND 70 BLACK AND WHITE CHURCH MEMBERS FROM AROUND THE WORLD AT WACO, THEN HAD HIS ATF AGENTS BURN THE WEAPONS FROM THE EARLIER THEFT. BUT THE REMAINS FELL INTO THE HANDS OF THE TEXAS RANGERS WHO MADE X-RAY

EXAMINATIONS OF THE BURNED WEAPONS AND IDENTIFIED THEM AS PROPERTY OF THE OXNARD NATIONAL GUARD ARMORY. "REVELL IS A SECRET PAID ASSOCIATE OF DIANE FEINSTEIN WHO WAS PART OF THESE CRIMINAL CONSPIRACIES FOR YEARS," CLAIMS WEAN, "AND IT WAS REVELL WHO PRECIPITATED AND PLANNED THE OKLAHOMA CITY BOMBING!"

BECAUSE OF MURDERS COMMITTED YEARS AGO WITH THESE WEAPONS, THERE IS NO STATUTORY LIMITATION ON THE INVESTIGATIONS THAT COVER DECADES, AND (HOPEFULLY) WILL END AT OKLAHOMA CITY. "THE COURAGE TO GO AFTER THE MURDERS WASN'T FOUND IN CALIFORNIA, BUT I HOPE THE CITIZENS OF OKLAHOMA HAVE HAD ENOUGH PAIN--AND WILL GIVE SENATOR INHOFE THE COURAGE TO SEE THIS THROUGH!" DECLARED WEAN.

SENATOR INHOFE IS CHAIRMAN OF THE INTELLIGENCE COMMITTEE. WEAN MADE SEVERAL SPECIFIC SUGGESTIONS TO START THE INVESTIGATION. HE SAID TO SUBPOENA FBI RECORDS OF THE BURGLARY INVESTIGATION AND THE ARRESTS OF THE TWO SUSPECTS AND THEIR INTERNATIONAL CONNECTIONS. SUBPOENA IRVING RUBIN REGARDING THEIR ILLEGAL ARSENAL AND LLOYD BENTSEN TO DETERMINE HIS ORDERS TO THE ATF AND THE EXTENT OF THE ACTION TO TOTALLY DESTROY WACO AND THE CHRISTIANS THERE.

SUBPOENA HY PHILLIPS, THE GANGSTER BAIL BONDSMAN WHO ARRANGED THE BAIL WITH U.S. COMMISSIONER BEN NORDMAN TO RELEASE THE TWO DEFENDANTS AND THEIR LATER ACTIONS IN FLORIDA AND TEXAS IN RELATION TO THE JFK ASSASSINATION.

SUBPOENA THE TEXAS RANGERS AND THE CAPTAIN OF THE DALLAS HEADQUARTERS ABOUT THEIR RECORDS THAT WERE LATER DESTROYED IN THE BOMBING IN OKLAHOMA CITY. "AND PLEASE, FOR AMERICA'S SAKE," PLEADED WEAN, "DON'T LET IT STOP THERE. BRING THE INDICTMENTS, MAKE THE ARRESTS. STOP THE KILLING. SOME GAIN MORE POWER WITH MORE DEATH AND WAR. LET'S SAY 'NO MORE!' POWER SHOULD BE GRANTED TO THE MEN OF CHARACTER, NOT THE MEN OF DEATH!"

Victims of the tragedy and their attorneys are welcome to contact Mr. Wean directly at 503-592-4406. An audio tape of his May 8th presentation is available.

For World-Wide Release.

Phoenix Journals

Phoenix Journals Back In Stock

SIPAPU ODYSSEY

"This journal which comes in 'fantasy' format is, in fact, **TRUTH in every measure...**

"It was decided that we would first bring forth an 'acceptable' story line that would bear a particular message to the ones awaiting instructions and the knowledge that the time of final instructions and 'count-down' is at hand..." —HATONN

This journal is about the adventures of three people and their encounters with Native Americans of the Sipapu and their Space Brothers. It describes their amazing experiences after showing up at the Nevada nuclear bomb test site for a protest.

You will also find revelations large and small, from the ancient past and the future. *A fantastic, fun "fantasy"*. This was THE first work by "dharma", thought to be a Fantasy but now appreciated as the beginning of an en-Light-ening Reality Journey. With help from Little Crow of the Lakota, Dharma's public mission of translation for Higher Teachers begins here. as a sensitive love story of the Purification Times, which brings together a mystical "ancient" group from the "past", a Pleiadian space expedition from the "future", and some awakening volunteers from Earth's "present".

Sipapu Odyssey is in the early stages of being made into a motion picture utilizing the Pleiadian advanced technology of Futuronics.

SIPAPU ODYSSEY



BY
DORUSHKA MAERD

(Dharma)

(Now) A PHOENIX JOURNAL

#1

FROM HERE TO ARMAGEDDON

"Who is Ashtar? I suppose great volumes of 'stuff' have been written about Ashtar, the entity. I will endeavor to identify myself so that flourishes are not added by cherished ones. I have been called a 'Christian Commander from Venus', a 'Supreme Director in charge of all of the spiritual Program' for your planet.

"I am honored, but I believe it would be more suitable to state that I am a dominant commander from the Etheric realms. Here, I always confront trouble, for your words do not actually define my position. I shall attempt at simple explanation.

"I have been around for a very, very long time. Under the sponsorship (I suppose is a good enough word) of Lord Michael and the Great Central sun government of this, your galaxy. I suppose I rank overall second in command. I am not a discarnate energy (spirit); I am an etheric being. I have never taken human embodiment upon planet Earth. Many have inferred such; it is not true. I have been far too involved with affairs of the Universe to prattle around in human format on Earth. I serve at a very high involvement as a member of the councils scattered throughout this Universal Sector, serving in an advisory capacity at strategic levels of intergalactic affairs. I share responsibility with Esu Immanuel (Jesus) Sananda for the airborne divisions of the Brotherhood of Light." —ASHTAR

Some important topics covered are: EARTH = BOTTOM OF LADDER. Space people and Spirit people—Contact since late 1940s—How dark brothers work—Reincarnation begins—The Martian influence—Nuclear war could damage fabric of space—CHRIST'S TEACHINGS SHOWED THE WAY. Signs: Time is here. No dead martyrs.

FROM HERE TO ARMAGEDDON

* * *

I AM ASHTAR



BY
ASHTAR

A PHOENIX JOURNAL

#5

Latest New Release

THE BREATHING DEAD AND CEMENT CHILDREN #101

"You and I know that millions have died for freedom. And we appreciate beyond all human understanding the efforts and lives they gave so we could enjoy a certain measure of freedom. We will carry on now to regain those freedoms stealthily stolen from us by those who were supposed to watch out for our interests. Instead they have looked after their own selfish interests ahead of the common man. Way ahead. Let us now take up the pen, which is mightier than the sword, in the singular struggle to regain our constitutional rights.

"Let this be your clarion call if you have not heard one yet. This is it. Take effective action now in your own sphere of influence and keep at it. The battle of words and wits has only begun. With God the Creation backing those who struggle for freedom there is only one outcome: Victory! Take action now.

"Your inner self will urge you what to do. Do it as long as it follows God's rules. Of course, you all (readers) are doing the best you can. This is meant for the fence sitters." —A Friend

Some of the important topics included are: St. Germain and our 4th of

July (Independence Day)—*Where has all our freedom gone?*—Pan Am flight 103 and its links to the CIA, the Syrian-Lebanon hostages and the Clinton connection, etc.—Details of the Monarch Mind-Control Programming—Bo Gritz connection—"God will save this nation and Constitution." Oh?? God HELPS THOSE WHO HELP THEMSELVES.—You don't like my religion??—Continuation of THE USURPERS—More from Ronn Jackson—Militias & ADL-O.J. connection—Linda Thompson on armed militia and insurrection—U.N. Committee and sodomy—Glue bombs, eye poppers—Map of U.N. bases in U.S.

(Please see Last Page for ordering information.)

New Gaia Offers Journey To Health

What Should We Be Taking?

3/3/95 SANDRA TULANIAN, D.C.

The times we live in do not afford us the opportunity to keep life simple enough that health can be taken for granted by just ingesting food and water. The game rules have been changed by bureaucrats (directed by crooks higher up the ladder) who dictate questionable farming practices which, when added to the already choking pollutions of our atmosphere and water, ends up depleting the soil, the food supply, plus the air & water we breath of many of the essential nutrients that would otherwise allow our bodies to function optimally.

Without these "food"-based essential nutrients our immune systems and body physiologies are sitting ducks for any attack—from chemical and biological "warfare" practices, to increased nuclear radiation pollution, as well as from other high-energy photon bombardment as this planet prepares itself for the upcoming changes.

It is up to every individual to take personal responsibility for their health and prioritize the needs their bodies may have at this time as well as pay special attention to the needs of their children. I hope to describe here some good products available to you so that your search for a basic, complete arsenal against disease can come to an end.

New Gaia has presented many products to the public that you can pick or choose for individual needs. But there is a core of products, which should be taken regularly, that is felt to be essential to health and well being. These products are: *Gaiandriana*, *AquaGaia*, *Gaialyte*, *Kombucha Tea*, *Kombucha Vinegar*, *CarbraGaia*, *GaiaCleanse Program*, *Chlorella*, *Spelt*, and *3-In-1*. Each of these provides a service to the body that is a necessary assistant to the other. We will discuss each one individually to provide you with the information you need to understand why these items are necessary.

The physiology of the body is basically governed by the actions and programming found within the cell. The cells make up the tissues of the body, the tissues make up the organs such as the heart or liver which, in turn, make up the organ systems that work in harmony with each other to keep the entire body functioning. If the cell structure has been altered or is malfunctioning (for whatever reason), every organ system is affected. To what degree they are affected depends on the offending substance that has caused the cell's breakdown or the length of time that cell has been subjected to abuse.

Gaiandriana is a product that is said to help

correct the faulty programming that has occurred at the cell level by correcting into perfection the cell's DNA/RNA blueprint. Viruses, unlike bacteria, have the ability to fuse with the DNA strand within the cell, creating a mutation to that cell. By perfecting the DNA/RNA blueprint, the cell may be returned to a level of vitality which allows it to fight off an incoming virus and maintain the homeostasis within the cell and, in turn, within the organ systems.

This is essential for the immune organ system, because without healthy cells that can fight off offenders like free radicals, viruses, and cumulative levels of radiation, the immune system is overtaxed to the point of exhaustion—eventually leading to disease. Another benefit from consuming *Gaiandriana* is its ability and nature to thrive on the invisible, higher photon frequencies which are bombarding us daily. *Gaiandriana* is able to speed up the frequency levels of the cells to more nearly match the energies pouring in and assaulting the body. This, in turn, can offer a two-fold benefit: One benefit is the ability of the cell to withstand and actually adapt to these otherwise damaging energies; the other benefit is to help protect ourselves from mind manipulation through pulse beams that are irradiating mankind relentlessly. Originally the dose was 10 drops, 3 times per day, under the tongue. However, with the growing number of "manufactured" epidemics and other stepped-up

plans for our demise by the Elite, perhaps more is better. One ounce or more per day may produce faster and more effective results.

AquaGaia was introduced to benefit the mitochondria system that lies within the cell. The mitochondria is the energy producer of the cell and is essential to convert the food we eat into usable cell fuel and to produce enzymes that are absolutely necessary for survival of the body system.

AquaGaia is also said to feed on vessel plaques adhering to blood vessel linings. Most all of us, by the age of twenty, have plaques developing on the arterial walls due to the American diet that is filled with saturated fats, high protein, white flour products, and limited consumption of fresh fruits and vegetables. This product provides added fuel to any compromised system to assist in strengthening the immune system, as well as cleaning out blood vessels and enhancing the pliability of the vessel walls throughout the body. Both *Gaiandriana* and *AquaGaia* work in harmony to strengthen and eliminate mutations of all cells by working together within the cell structure itself.

Another product that you will find essential in your daily regime is *Gaialyte*. This is a fully integrated electrolyte liquid that is brought forth from the *Kombucha Tea*. The combination of tea and juice, vitamins, minerals, *Ginkgo Biloba*, *Echinacea*, *Chlorella*, oxygenators, *Aloe Vera* and

GaiaLyte Program Now Available

PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGE

- 1 Bottle *Gaiandriana* (1 Quart)
- 1 Bottle *AquaGaia* (1 Quart)
- 2 Bottles *GaiaLyte* (2 Liters each)
- 4 Packages *Spelt Bread Mix*
- 5 Audio-cassettes

COST: \$150 (for *CONTACT* Subscribers only)
\$180 (for non-subscribers)

MAINTENANCE PACKAGE

- 1 Bottle *Gaiandriana* (1 Quart)
- 2 Bottles *GaiaLyte* (2 Liters each)
- 4 Packages *Spelt Bread Mix*

COST: \$90.00 (for *CONTACT* subscribers only)
\$115 (for non-subscribers)

GaiaSorb

NEUTRA-BOND: 2 oz.
NICOTINE, CAFFEINE, ALCOHOL,
SUCROSE, STARCH, \$6.00 each
TRAVEL PACK: 1/2-oz.
bottles of each of the above,
plus *Gaiandriana*, for \$15.00
(plus shipping and handling).

New Gaia Products

P.O. Box 27710

Las Vegas, NV 89126

For credit card orders, call:
1 (800) NEW-GAIA (639-4242)

(See *New Gaia* order form at back
of paper for more information.)

Gaiandriana are a powerful combination that helps boost energy levels as well as provides electrolyte balance within the body to help enhance the performance of the **Gaiandriana** within the cells. Electrolytes are substances which dissociate into ions in solution and thus become capable of conducting electricity. The balance of these electrolytes in the body will aid in the protection from the various high-frequency energies that we are now subjected to as well as enhance the effectiveness of all the other products you are consuming for your health.

Another beverage that should be taken in a dose of approximately 8 ounces per day is the "**Tea Breeze**" **Kombucha Tea**. Enough can not be said about this fermented drink from the mushroom fungus found long ago by a prominent Japanese woman in a town called Kargasok, Russia. What she found amongst these villagers astounded her. The women were virtually without wrinkles or other signs of aging and the overall population was comprised of unusually healthy people. She was told that these people drank 8 ounces of **Kombucha Tea** daily. She brought the mushroom fungus back to Japan and, today, over a million Japanese people drink the fermented tea daily. With the high content of special proteins and enzymes, this tea is said to reduce cholesterol, restore hair growth, strengthen eyesight, help insomnia, aid in weight reduction, help with allergies, bronchitis, asthma and a myriad of other debilitating conditions including the prevention of certain cancers.

While these are claims from people who have used or researched the product, it would simply be prudent to regard **Kombucha Tea** as a must to add to your daily health regime. Many people make their own tea with the mushroom that is available through New Gaia Products, but for those of us with limited time, the ready-made tea in the 1-liter and 2-liter bottles is both delicious and convenient. Try mixing the tea with the **Gaialyte** and your favorite juice, or just drink it straight.

There is a **Kombucha Vinegar** that has been developed which offers similar properties to unpasteurized apple cider vinegar, which has been used for centuries to care for all types of ailments. This product packs a punch when fighting off the common cold and is great as a digestive aid. Many are using this product in their salad dressings or other recipes to enhance the nutrition that their families receive. While **Kombucha Vinegar** is not recommended for canning or preserving, it certainly is recommended for general consumption.

CarbraGaia is the membrane that is found in the mushroom fungus of the **Kombucha Tea** bathed in a nurturing amniotic-like fluid of **Gaiandriana** to aid the body in repair of connective tissue. This product was designed to replace the need for Shark Cartilage supplement, which has been well researched and documented in recent years and which is said to program the body to never develop cancer tumors. By mixing one teaspoon in to any of the above mentioned drinks, you add one more weapon to your arsenal in the quest to build the immune system to its optimum healthy state.

A 14-day program called **GaiaCleanse** has been developed that assists in the elimination of the nasty parasites found within the body. Very few people realize the kinds and types of diseases that these parasites can contribute to, such as Cancer, AIDS, Hepatitis, Hodgkin's Disease, Diabetes, just to name

a few. There have been reports that people have been able to turn their conditions around by utilizing a program such as the **GaiaCleanse Program** to eliminate the myriads of parasites, such as flukes, keeping house in their internal organs.

The beauty of this program is that 14 days every 3 months is all that is required to insure a body that is free of most parasites. The **GaiaCleanse** line includes tinctures that can be mixed in any one of the above beverages or in juice. There is also an intestinal cleanse that comes in the kit to ensure proper elimination and cleansing during the two weeks. These steps to health are important if one is to realize optimum health within the cellular structure and organ tissues of the body.

Chlorella is a single-celled, fresh-water algae which is a nutritionally balanced whole food that is extremely high in protein (60%) and contains more than 20 essential vitamins and minerals, 19 of the 22 essential and non-essential amino acids, enzymes, plus **Chlorella** growth factor. The combination of these factors results in a product that has been found to be excellent in the healing of wounds, injuries and ulcers, immune strengthening, age retardation, protection against radiation, normalizing digestion and bowel function, and protection against toxic pollutants, to name but a few of the benefits.

Chlorella is a rich source of chlorophyll, which is extremely effective in controlling body odor both internally and externally. The suggested daily consumption is 3 grams per day, but dosages should be adjusted to your individual needs. Many times the alkaline reserves in the body are so depleted that **Chlorella**, in larger doses, is warranted.

Moreover, because of its superb food value, **Chlorella** is an important addition to anyone's emergency food storage stash.

As part of an ongoing nutritious diet, the grain of **Spelt** (*Triticum Spelta*) should be added to every diet in replacement of the standard wheat grain. **Spelt** is superior to wheat in that it contains more protein, crude fiber, and fats than wheat. It also contains special carbohydrates (Mucopolysaccharides) which help stimulate the all-important immune system.

Many people who are allergic to wheat find **Spelt** to be easily digestible. What is most exciting is the delicious nutty flavor that **Spelt** offers to any baking needs. Another advantage of **Spelt** is the large amount of vitamin B-17 found in the grain (also known as Laetrile) which has a reputation for retarding cancerous cell growth and aiding in the healing of other serious illnesses. **Spelt** also has an exceptionally thick husk around the center grain, which protects it from all kinds of pollutants and insects far better than happens with other grains. The **Spelt** grain can be ground up into flour and used in any recipe where flour is required. New Gaia offers the whole **Spelt** grain bread mixes, or the grain itself to be ground into flour, or the flour already milled for your convenience. This simple addition to your family's diet can provide a wealth of extra nutrition for your loved ones as well as a great taste experience.

The last product I wish to discuss is a newer product of which you may not be fully aware. Many of you have heard of the latest craze using a product called "**Pycnogenols**". **Pycnogenol** comes from the bark of the pine tree and is said to have remarkable anti-oxidant properties that are aiding in the relief

of a number of chronic conditions. The **3-In-1** product offered by New Gaia has been found to be superior to **Pycnogenol**. The research that has been conducted on the elements found in Pine Bark were primarily conducted on Grape Seed Extract because this, too, had the components that offered the superior anti-oxidant protection.

What was discovered is that the Grape Seed Extract was even superior to the Pine Bark in that it contains a higher level and higher potency of OPCs (Oligomeric proanthocyanidins) which are the active ingredient for free-radical scavenging. These OPCs found in the Grape Seed Extract are known for their instant bioavailability to seek out nasty free radicals and produce rapid counter-effect results. While no claims are here being made for the healing qualities of any product, the OPCs found in Grape Seed Extract have been identified with: Anti-aging protection, improved vision, decrease in wrinkles, resistance to mental deterioration, reduced risk of heart disease, reduced risk of stroke, enhanced immune system, faster healing, subdued PMS, and reduced inflammation of arthritis.

The other substances found in **3-In-1** are Ester-C and Aloe Vera. Ester-C is found to get into the blood stream faster and in larger amounts than other forms of vitamin C and wastes only a fraction of what other vitamin C products lose through elimination. It is also found to penetrate white blood cells more efficiently, which is necessary for their metabolism. There is also a reduction, if not an elimination, of the side effects from the acidity of regular Vitamin C because Ester C has a neutral pH. Each capsule also contains 150 mgs. of Aloe Vera which is the equivalent of one-and-one-half ounces of natural Aloe Vera juice. Excerpted from an article by John C. Pittman, M.D., we read: "Acemannan, a mucopolysaccharide, is a long-chain sugar which is found as an active ingredient in Cold Processed Whole Leaf Aloe. It interjects itself into all cell membranes. This causes an increase in the fluidity and permeability of the membrane, allowing toxins to flow out of the cell more easily and nutrients to enter the cell. The net result may improve cellular metabolism throughout the body, resulting in a boost of energy production."

These three powerful ingredients are found in one product called **3-In-1**. It is a potent product that should be utilized by anyone suffering from a chronic condition or for those wishing to maximize the functioning of their immune system on a day-to-day basis.

All the above products discussed: **Gaiandriana**, **AquaGaia**, **Gaialyte**, **Kombucha Tea**, **Kombucha Vinegar**, **CarbraGaia**, **GaiaCleanse**, **Chlorella**, **Spelt** and **3-In-1** can be the keys to a healthier and more vibrant life by reinvigorating the immune system, increasing the metabolic activity of the cells, providing more complete nourishment to allow the organ systems to function in harmony with one another, and to increase our bodies' overall frequency levels to withstand the onslaught of various high-frequency energies that are thrown our way. These products work synergistically together to maximize the effects of each product.

Of course, right thinking, right exercise, and right eating are absolutely necessary to add to any health regime, but the benefits and gifts found within these various products are priceless to our well being in this high-stress world.

Hydrogen Peroxide Use For Water Purification

To purify water (of viruses as well as bacteria and other critters) for drinking purposes, use 10 drops of 35% Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide per gallon of water and agitate container enough to mix well.

Locating the 35% Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide can be a problem as the Elite effort to close down everything that promotes health, from products to therapies. Food Grade Hydrogen Peroxide is necessary as the drugstore (3%) variety contains additives and stabilizers not good for ingestion.

Now Available

GAIA COL

Colloidal Silver with Trace AU
suspended in a distilled water fluid.
2-oz. bottle: \$10.00

New Gaia Products 1995 Order Form

Order by Mail

New Gaia Products,
P.O. Box 27710,
Las Vegas, NV 89126

(Please Print)

Order by Phone

1 (800) NEW-GAIA (639-4242)
1 (805) 822-9070 FAX

Name _____ Date _____

Street Address _____

City/Town _____ State/Prov. _____ Zip Code _____

Daytime Phone No. _____

Credit Card No. (Visa, Master Card or Discover) _____ Expiration Date _____

Signature For Credit Card Orders _____

** SHIPPING & HANDLING RATES:

FOR: CA, WA, OR, AZ, MT, UT, ID, CO, NM, WY, NV	FOR THE REST OF CONTINENTAL USA
\$ 0-100 \$6.00	\$ 0-100 \$8.00
\$ 101-200 \$7.00	\$ 101-200 \$9.00
\$ 201-300 \$8.00	\$ 201-300 \$10.00
\$ 301-400 \$9.00	\$ 301-400 \$11.00
\$ 401-500 \$10.00	\$ 401-500 \$12.00
\$ 501-600 \$11.00	\$ 501-600 \$13.00

ALASKA & HAWAII PLEASE CALL FOR SHIPPING RATES

NOTE:

** For UPS 2nd day to Rural Alaska, please call for rates.

** For Priority Mail to any locations, please call for rates.

** All Foreign orders, please contact our office in writing for specific rates as rates vary greatly.

** When ordering cases of product call for shipping rates.

FOR ALL BREAD MACHINES, BREAD MIXES, FLOUR ORDERS, PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGES AND MAINTENANCE PACKAGES, CALL FOR SHIPPING COSTS.

Item	PRICE PER UNIT	Qty.	Amount
• GAIANDRIANA 8 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$12.50 Non-subscribers \$16.00		
• GAIANDRIANA 16 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$25.00 Non-subscribers \$32.00		
• GAIANDRIANA 32 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$50.00 Non-subscribers \$64.00		
• AQUAGAIA (Mitochondria) 8 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$12.50 Non-subscribers \$16.00		
• AQUAGAIA (Mitochondria) 16 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$25.00 Non-subscribers \$32.00		
• AQUAGAIA (Mitochondria) 32 oz. LIQUID	Subscribers \$50.00 Non-subscribers \$64.00		
GAIALYTE (2 liters)	Subscribers \$15.00 Non-subscribers \$20.00		
KOMBUCHA TEA BREEZE (1 liters)	\$ 3.50		
KOMBUCHA TEA BREEZE (2 liters)	\$ 6.00		
KOMBUCHA TEA VINEGAR 16OZ.	\$ 6.00		
GAATRIM - 30 Day Supply	\$35.00		
* 3 IN 1" GRAPE SEED EXTRACT 60 CAPSULES	\$18.00		
A-C-E Anti-Oxidant Formula (180 TABLETS)	\$24.95		
• • ALOE JUICE (1 liter) (WHOLE LEAF ALOE VERA CONCENTRATE) (10X STRENGTH)	\$18.00		
CHLORELLA (300 TABLETS/500mg. EA.)	\$21.00		
ECHINACEA GOLD PLUS (90 TABLETS)	\$24.50		
GINKGO BILOBA (24% Extract)	\$24.95		
CARBRAGAIA (FIBRINO-CARTILAGE) 8 oz.	\$ 8.50		
• • SUPER OXY (1 qt.) (CHERRY-BERRY) (CRANBERRY-APPLE)	\$18.00		
SUPER OXY (1 gal.) (CHERRY) (CRANBERRY)	\$60.00		
OXY SOL with trace minerals 2oz.	\$ 8.00		
GAIA COL with trace minerals 2oz.	\$10.00		

• ADDITIONAL DISCOUNTS AVAILABLE FOR CONTACT SUBSCRIBERS ONLY.
PLEASE USE THE SHIPPING RATE CHART WHEN CALCULATING SHIPPING FOR ALL NON-BREAD or PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGES and MAINTENANCE PACKAGES.
PLEASE ALLOW 3 TO 6 WEEKS FOR DELIVERY.

-- New Gaia Products.

Item	PRICE PER UNIT	Qty.	Amount
HITACHI (HB101) BREAD MACHINE (FACTORY BLEMISHED/REFURBISHED)	\$149.00		
GAIA SPELT BREAD MIX (Whole Wheat & Spelt) OR (Pure Spelt)	\$ 3.50		
GAIA CLEANSE 14-DAY PARASITE PROGRAM	\$48.00		
WHOLE SPELT KERNELS 4 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. 10 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb.	\$ 5.00 \$12.50		
WHOLE GRAIN SPELT FLOUR 2 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. 4 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb. 8 lbs. @ \$1.25/lb.	\$ 2.50 \$5.00 \$10.00		
* PROGRAM STARTING PACKAGE 1 Bottle Gaiaandriana (1 qt.) 1 Bottle AquaGaia (1 qt.) 2 Bottles GaiaLyte (2 liters each) 4 Pkgs. Spelt Bread Mix 5 Audio-cassettes	\$180.00 \$150.00 for CONTACT subscribers only.		
* MAINTENANCE PACKAGE 1 Bottle Gaiaandriana (1 qt.) 2 Bottles GaiaLyte (2 liters each) 4 Pkgs. Spelt Bread Mix	\$115.00 \$90.00 for CONTACT subscribers only.		
GAIASORB NEUTRA-BOND (2 oz.) NICOTINE__CAFFEINE__ALCOHOL__ SUCROSE__STARCH__ GAIASORB NEUTRA-BOND TRAVEL PACK	\$ 6.00ea. \$ 15.00		
Please make all checks and money orders payable to: New Gaia Products, P.O. Box 27710, Las Vegas, NV 89126	TOTAL		
	SHIPPING & HANDLING		
	SUB TOTAL		
	SALES TAX Nevada residents only, add 7%		
	TOTAL ENCLOSED		

PHOENIX JOURNALS LIST

THESE WORKS ARE A SERIES CALLED THE **PHOENIX JOURNALS** AND HAVE BEEN WRITTEN TO ASSIST MAN TO BECOME AWARE OF LONG-STANDING DECEPTIONS AND OTHER MATTERS CRITICAL TO HIS SURVIVAL AS A SPECIES. **SINGLE JOURNALS** ARE \$6.00, ANY **4 JOURNALS** ARE \$5.50 EACH, **10 OR MORE JOURNALS** ARE \$5.00 EACH (Shipping extra - see right.)

** These marked **JOURNALS** are out of stock until further notice.

1. SIPAPU ODYSSEY
2. AND THEY CALLED HIS NAME IMMANUEL, I AM SANANDA
3. SPACE-GATE, THE VEIL REMOVED
4. SPIRAL TO ECONOMIC DISASTER
5. FROM HERE TO ARMAGEDDON
- **6 SURVIVAL IS ONLY TEN FEET FROM HELL
7. THE RAINBOW MASTERS
- **9. SATAN'S DRUMMERS
- **10. PRIVACY IN A FISHBOWL
- **11. CRY OF THE PHOENIX
- **12. CRUCIFIXION OF THE PHOENIX
- **13. SKELETONS IN THE CLOSET
- **14. RRPP—RAPE, RAVAGE, PILLAGE AND PLUNDER OF THE PHOENIX
- **15. RAPE OF THE CONSTITUTION
- **16. YOU CAN SLAY THE DRAGON
- **17. THE NAKED PHOENIX
- **18. BLOOD AND ASHES
19. FIRESTORM IN BABYLON
- **20. THE MOSSAD CONNECTION
21. CREATION, THE SACRED UNIVERSE
- **23. BURNT OFFERINGS
- **24. SHROUDS OF THE SEVENTH SEAL
- **25. THE BITTER COMMUNION
- **26. COUNTERFEIT BLESSINGS THE ANTI-CHRIST BY ANY NAME: KHAZARS

27. PHOENIX OPERATOR-OWNER MANUAL
- **28. OPERATION SHANSTORM
- **29. END OF THE MASQUERADE
38. THE DARK CHARADE
39. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE THE HOLOCAUST VOL. I
40. THE TRILLION DOLLAR LIE THE HOLOCAUST VOL. II
41. THE DESTRUCTION OF A PLANET—ZIONISM IS RACISM
42. UNHOLY ALLIANCE
43. TANGLED WEBS VOL. I
44. TANGLED WEBS VOL. II
45. TANGLED WEBS VOL. III
46. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IV
48. TANGLED WEBS VOL. V
49. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VI
50. THE DIVINE PLAN VOL. I
51. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VII
52. TANGLED WEBS VOL. VIII
53. TANGLED WEBS VOL. IX
54. THE FUNNEL'S NECK
55. MARCHING TO ZION
56. SEX AND THE LOTTERY
57. GOD, TOO, HAS A PLAN 2000 DIVINE PLAN VOL. II
58. FROM THE FRYING PAN INTO THE PIT OF FIRE
59. "REALITY" ALSO HAS A DRUM-BEAT!
60. AS THE BLOSSOM OPENS
61. PUPPY-DOG TALES
62. CHAPARRAL SERENDIPITY
63. THE BEST OF TIMES
64. TO ALL MY CHILDREN
65. THE LAST GREAT PLAGUE
66. ULTIMATE PSYCHOPOLITICS
67. THE BEAST AT WORK
68. ECSTASY TO AGONY
69. TATTERED PAGES
70. NO THORNLESS ROSES
71. COALESCENCE
72. CANDLELIGHT
73. RELATIVE CONNECTIONS VOL. I
74. MYSTERIES OF RADIANCE UNFOLDED VOL. II
75. TRUTH AND CONSEQUENCES VOL. III
76. SORTING THE PIECES VOL. IV
77. PLAYERS IN THE GAME
78. IRON TRAP AROUND AMERICA
79. MARCHING TO ZOG
80. TRUTH FROM THE ZOG BOG
81. RUSSIAN ROULETTE
82. RETIREMENT RETREATS
83. POLITICAL PSYCHOS
84. CHANGING PERSPECTIVES
85. SHOCK THERAPY
86. MISSING THE LIFEBOAT??
87. IN GOD'S NAME AWAKEN!
88. THE ADVANCED DEMOLITION LEGION
89. FOCUS OF DEMONS
90. TAKING OFF THE BLIND-FOLD
91. FOOTSTEPS INTO TRUTH
92. WALK A CROOKED ROAD WITH THE CROOKS
93. CRIMINAL POLITBUROS AND OTHER PLAGUES
94. WINGING IT....
95. HEAVE-UP (Phase One)
96. HEAVE-HO (Phase Two)
97. HEAVE 'EM OUT (Phase Three)
98. ASCENSION OR NEVER-EVER LAND?
99. USURPERS OF FREEDOM IN CONSPIRACY
100. BUTTERFLIES, MIND CONTROL—THE RAZOR'S EDGE
101. THE BREATHING DEAD AND CEMENT CHILDREN

FOR INFORMATION ABOUT JOURNALS, BOOKS, ETC., MENTIONED IN THIS NEWSPAPER, PLEASE INQUIRE:

PHOENIX SOURCE DISTRIBUTORS, Inc.

Post Office Box 27353
Las Vegas, Nevada 89126
1-800-800-5565

or call
1-805-822-9655
(Mastercard, VISA, Discover)

Phoenix Source Distributors SHIPPING CHARGES:

USA (except Alaska & Hawaii)

UPS-\$3.75 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l

Bookrate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l

Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l

ALASKA & HAWAII

Bookrate-\$2.50 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l

Priority-\$3.40 1st title, \$1.00 ea add'l

UPS 2nd day-\$9.00 1st title, \$1 ea add'l

CANADA & MEXICO

Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.50 ea add'l

Airbook-\$4.50 1st title, \$2.00 ea add'l

FOREIGN

Surface-\$3.00 1st title, \$1.50 ea add'l

Airbook-\$8.00 per title estimate

(Please allow 5-8 weeks for delivery on all book orders)

PLEASE NOTE:
CONTACT and Phoenix Source Distributors are NOT the same! Checks sent for **JOURNALS** or book orders should NOT be made out to **CONTACT**—and vice versa.

Copyright Statement

COPYRIGHT 1995 by CONTACT, Inc.

Reproduction of this newspaper for private, non-profit use is expressly encouraged, as long as the content and integrity remain absolutely unchanged. For commercial purposes, reproduction is strictly forbidden unless and until permission is granted in writing by CONTACT, INC.

SUBSCRIBE TO CONTACT

Call: 1-800-800-5565
Or: 1-805-822-9655

CONTACT: THE PHOENIX PROJECT Subscription Rates

CONTACT: THE PHOENIX PROJECT

is published by

CONTACT, Inc.

Post Office Box 27800

Las Vegas, NV 89126

Subscription orders may be placed by mail to the above address or by phone to 1-800-800-5565. Subscription rates are: \$30 for 13 issues (US); \$35 (Canada/Mexico); \$40 (Foreign); or 26 issues for \$60 (US); \$70 (Canada/Mexico); \$80 (Foreign); or 52 issues for \$110 (US); \$120 (Canada/Mexico); \$130 (Foreign). Subscribers: Expiration date appears on right side of mailing label.

Quantity Subscriptions: \$95.00 for 10 copies of 13 issues (US); \$125 for 25 copies of 13 issues (US); \$160 for 50 copies of 13 issues (US); \$275 for 100 copies of 13 issues (US); \$190 for 10 copies of 26 issues (US); or \$1,100 for 100 copies of 52 issues (US). UPS postpaid Continental U.S. For Alaska, HI, Canada, Mexico and Foreign, call or write for shipping charges.

Single copies of back issues of **CONTACT, THE PHOENIX LIBERATOR** or **PHOENIX EXPRESS** are \$3.00 each. Quantity back issue prices are as follows: 1st copy \$3.00, each additional \$0.45. Shipping included, postpaid in the Continental U.S.A. Alaska, Hawaii, Canada & Foreign orders please call or write for quotes on additional shipping charges.

TELEPHONE HOTLINE 805-822-0202

This is a service for our dedicated readers. Today's Watch telephone hotline carries the latest news and comments from Commander Hatonn's most recent writings. This is our way of keeping you informed about fast-breaking news and events.

The message machine will answer after 2 rings if there are any new messages for that day, and after 4 rings if not. Thus daily callers can hang up after 2 rings and save toll charges if no new message has been recorded. The message update(s), if any, occur by 6 PM Pacific Time.